

KI KHANATANG NA RI WAR

Da

U REV T. RODBORNE, B.A., B.D.



KA NONG-SHALA BARIM HADUH MYNTA

La pynmih da

I MRS. H. RODBORNE,
Warphlang, Garikhana Road,
SHILLONG—793002.

1980

SCHOOL LIBRARY
GOVERNMENT OF ARUNACHAL PRADESH
DISSEMINATION
KI
KHANATANG NA RI WAR

Da
U REV. T. RODBORNE B.A., B.D.



KA NONG-SHALA BARIM HADUH MYNTA

La pynmih da
I MRS. H. RODBORNE,
Warphlang, Garikhana Road,
SHILLONG—793002.
1980

JINGLAMPHRANG

Ha kaba thoh ia kane ka Kitab, la trei ryngkat bad kawei pat ka Kitab ba la pynmih mynshuwa shaphang U KHASI. Shisien ba la sdang ban pyrkhat ia la ka jaitbynriew, la mih ruh ki jingpasiaw ba dei ban buh ha ki dak lieh dak rong ia ki katto katne ki jingjia bad ki jingiathuhkhana kiba dei shaphang la ka hima bad shaphang la ka jong ka shnong, Ki jingiathuhkhana kiba rim ki long kiba ym lah ioh jingiarap na kino kino ki jingthoh, la shu shim tang na ki jingkynmaw jong ki riwtymmen katba dang lah han lap ia ki. Ki don arbynta ba la buh lang hangne: ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong bad ka Shnong Tyngnger.

Ka Hima Arphewlai shnong. Ki nongpule kin shem katto katne ki kynrum kynram ha ka babud ia ki kyrtong kine ki shnong. Kane ka long namar u nongthoh um lah ban ioh ia ka jingpynthikna kaba biang na ka bynta ka jingkylla jong ki shnong ki thaw na kawei ka por sha kawei pat. Kum ka nuksa yn pyni kumne : (1) Ka shnong Synnei ka long kaba la ju don ar Sandi: ka Synnei Nilang bad ka Synnei Patheñ. Kine baroh ar ki la alum lang ki pynlong noh tang uwei u Sandi bad kawei ka dorbar, naduh mynno ka snem ym lah shuh ban shem trai. Ia ka Shnong Nongshluit ym imat ba la fiiew sandi ia ka ha ki sngi shuwa ban wan ki Phareng; ki biew ki long kiba leit shong shnong na Synnei. Ha ki jingthoh pud hima U Syiem Sohra, ka hima jong u ka iadei pud bad ka Ilaka Synnei ym bad ka Nongshluit kaba khang hagdeng kine ki ar Ilaka. Kumta, imat ka shnong Nongshluit ka ioh ia ka jinglong Sirdarship naduh ka por ba la synshar ki Phareng. (2) Ka shnat Tynrong ka don tang artylli ki shnong naduh ki por shuwa ka Sorkar Phareng: ka Tynrong bad ka Umtlang. Ha ki snem ka jingwan nyngkong ki Phareng, ka shnong Tynrong ka iapait lai bynta: ka Tynrong Rumnong kaba sah ryngkat ha ka Hima Shala, ka Tynrong Mawrap kaba khlad sorkar Phareng bad ka Tynrong Nonglyngkien ka kyn-toit kaba leit wad sordar kyrpang la ujong na ka Sorkar

Phareng. (3) Ka imat ba ka shnong Mustoh ka dang wan buhai shnong ha ka jaka ba ka don mynta tang khyndiat snem, lada ym dei phew snem, shuwa ba ki Shala kin wan shong shnong ha ka jaka jong ki. Hapdeng katne ki kynrum kynram, ia ka hima ba synshar ki syiem dkhar ki khot hi ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. Kumba la kdew ha kane ka Kitab, shuwa ban wan long ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ki la don ka Synjuk lang (Confederacy) ki laiphewsan tylli ki sandi:

(a) Ki Khathynriew shnong kiba kynthup ia ki shnong Mawphew, Sohro, Nongbah Mawmasi, Mawbyrsiew, Thangkasya, Kurbah, Mawshohksing, Nongpyrdi, Tyrkhum, Rumnong. Synjit, Lumbyntait, Lumtyllongum, Sohkhatait Umblai bad Umeit = 16 shnong.

(b) Ki San Shnong kiba kynthup ia ki shnong Tyrna, Nongriat, Nongkroh, Mynteng bad Ramdait = 5 shnong.

(k) Ki Sawshnong kiba kynthup ia ki shnong Tyngnger, Lyngkhom, Dewsa bad Nongtra = 4 shnong.

(d) Ki shnong Mawdon, Mawkhan, Nonglait, Sinai Mawshynrut, Synnei Nilang, Synnei Pathein, Tynrong, Umtlang, Nongbah, Nongwar = 10 shnong.

Ha ka por ki Syiem dkhar, kane ka Synjuk Sandi ka la kylla long ka Synjuk (Confederacy) Arphewlai Shnong kaba kynthup ia kine ki shnong ha ka banyngkong: Ki San Shnong; ki Saw shnong; ki 16 shnong ba la pynkylla noh sha ki Lai shnong, Mawphu, Thueddieng bad Umblai; ki sliphew shnong ba la kdew haneng bad ba la wan pyndap shuh hadien da ki shnong Mustoh bad Shala. La ka la don ka jingkylla ha ka jingbun bad jingkhyndiat ki shnong, ka kyteng Arphewlai Shnong ka sah kumjuh.

Tang shu iap u Syiem Ganga Singh, ka la don ka jing-pait jingpra jong ka hima ka bym shym lah syrdep shuh. Hapoh kumba arphew laiphew snem, hapdeng ka jinglong ba kulmar ka synshar khadar, ki Khathynriew shnong ki la leit iasoh hima noh bad ka Sohra; ka synjuk ki laishnong Mawdon, Mawkhan bad Nonglait ki la pyndkut ka jingia-dei bad ki dorbar hima arphewlai shnong; ki san shnong ki la shu iadei synjor bymbanse namar ba dang ialeit iawan sha ki hat jong ka hima. Ha ka por ba wan ki Phareng,

ki tang shu sdang ban shimti ia ka jingsynshar, ki la ioh khring ia ki san Shnong, ki shnong Synnei, bad Sinai Mawshynrut ban buh da ki sirdar ha kawei-pa-kawei ka shnong. Ka Hima Arphewlai shnong kaba mynshuwa ka la sah sa tang knatar shnong ha ka por ba sdang ka jingsynshar ka sorkar Phareng; hynrei ynda hadien katto katne por ka shnong Tynrong ka la iapait lai liang; Tynrong Rumnong Tynrong Mawrap bad Tynrong Nonglyngkien. Ka Tynrong Mawrap, ka Nonglyngkien bad kawei pat ka shnong Nongbah Lyngkien ki la leit iasoh sorkar Phareng, bad ka Hima Shala ka sah sa tang khyndai shnong haduh mynta: Shala, Mustoh, Nongwar, Tynrong Rumnong, Lyngkhom, Tyngnger, Dew saw, Nongtra i bad Umtlang.

Shaphng ka History kaba rim jong ka shnong Tyngnger ym lan shuh ban ioh hadien ba la iap noh uwei u tymmen uba kyrteng u Adonshong, uba don ka jabieng kaba phylla ban kynmaw ia ki jingjia kiba rim. Ka jingtip ba la buh ha kane ka kot la ioh kham bun eh na u Henjri Krisno Bouncey bad u Pastor Hason Jones. Nalor jong kine ym don shuh mano mano kiba lah ban ai jingtip. U Henjri Krisno u long u pyrsa trai jong utei u Adonshong. Shibun ruh la ioh na I Babu Mosi Hai siaphang ka Arphewlai shnong.

Shuwa ban shon ia kine ka Kot, la ai ban pule bad bishar bniah ia ka da u Dr. R.S Lyngdoh, M.A., Ph.D., Mr. D.S. Khongdup, M.A., LL.B., I.A.S., Mr. O Roy Tnangkhiw, M.A., M.P.S.C., Mr. P.T. Marwein, M.A., B.D., B.T., bad Miss M.M. Marwein, M.A., M.Litt. Ka jingsngewnguh bad ka jingaikhublei U nongthoh ia kine ki lok bad ki khun ki ksiew kan long lyn'er katba kane ka Kot ka dang sah ha kane ka pyrthei.

Nga pynpaw ia ka jingsngnguh kaba khraw ia I Mr. Kynpham Singh iba la thoh ki 'tien syllok kiba kordor. Haba i kdew ia ki jingpalat bad ki lait ki let ha kane ka kot kam shong ha nga ne ha i ban raikut. Kata ka dei ka jong ki nongpule haba ki la ioh bishar na baroh arliaug.

T. RODBORNE.

KA 'TIEN SYLLOK

DA I MR. O. ROY THANGKHIEW, M.A., M.P.S.C.

Nga dap da ka jingsngewkmen ba nga la lah pyndep kaba pule bad ai jingkynthoh katba nga lah ban sngewthuh halor ki manuscripts jong phi ha ki Lai Bynta lem bad ki Snohbah.

Nga buh lang hangne ia ki jingkynthoh da kaba kdew sha ki Page, paragraph bad ki line ba iadei. H'oid, ka shong ha ka jingstad jong phi ban bishar ia ki jingui jingmut ban pdiang ne ban ym pdiang.

Ki jingthoh jong phi shaphang ka Snong Tyngner bad ka Hima Arphewlai Snong, ki pynpaw shai ia ka jingiai-shah ban jied bnah bin-pa-bia ia ki symboh jingpyrkhat bad jingthoh jingtar barim bad phi pyndait lang ia ki ban long ka Histori kaba kordor eh. Ki khun ka ri, khamtam ka ri War, kin myntoi shibun haba kin pule ia ka. Kan long ka jingkyrkhu ia ka ri shiyllup lada kane ka kyrsiow thiah ia ki 'Nongphlang' ruh ban thoh ia ka histori jong ki Raid ki snong, ka It ka Hima ha kiba ki shong.

Ha kaba wai noh. nga *congratulate* ia phi na ka bynta ki kot ba phi la lah ban pynmih. To U Blei Un nang kyrshan ia phi ha ka bor met bor mynsiem na ka bynta ka Bialang bad ka Ri.

Dated Umlyngka
29 April 1977

Khublei.

Sd/ O. Roy Thangkhiew

KA 'TIEN SYLLOK

I Mr. KYNPHAM SINGH

B.A. (Cal), B.Sc. Ag. Eng., (All), M.Sc., (I.S.U., U.S.A.)

I Pastor T. Rodborne i dang shu lah pynmih sa kawei ka kot kaba i jer kyrteng "Ki Khanatang Na Ri War." Kane ka kot ka don bun ki jingaijingtip kiba long kiba kordor bad kiba lah ban long ki jingmyntoi kiba khraw na ka bynta ki "Political Scientists" bad ki "Historians". Ha kane ka pyrthei kylla-stet mynta ha ki rukom im lang sah lang bad ha ki rukom bishar synshar hangne ha Ri Khasi, ki jinglum jong i ia ki rukom synshar bad bishar shnong shapoh Ri War kin iai sah kum ki jinglum kiba myntoi bad donkam. Kumjuh ruh ki jinglum jong i shaphang ki kam trei kam ktah, ki jingbat jingngeit ki briew, ki rukom poi-kha poi-kurim, ki kam tamsa, ka iasiat thong, ka tyor behmrud bad shoh dohkha, ki long ki bynta jong ka jingim u Khasi kiba ngim kham iohi shuh. Ki jingbatai bniah jong i kin iarap shibun ia ki "research workers" ban ioh "materials" ban reconstruct" ia ka "social" bad "cultural life" jong u Khasi Hyndai.

I la thoh khyndiat ia ka "Revival" jong ka snem 1905. Kane ka "Revival" kaba la neh shisnem kynthih ka la ktah ia ki bun bynta jong ka Ri Khasi bad ka long kawei na ki "landmark" ha ka History jong ka jait bynriew jong ngi.

Ki don ki Khanatang ba i thoh kiba pher na kiba ngi la ju iohsngew; ki don pat kiwei kiba iathuh da kumwei ia ki jingjia shaphang kiba ngi la ju tip da kumwei na kiwei pat ki khanatang-kum ka jingleit rung ki 16 shnong hapoh ka synshar ka Hima Sobra; ka jingleit poi ki Shala sha Shala bad shaphang u Ganga Singh. Hynrei ym don jingartatien

ba kine ki khanatang Tyngnger kin iatap ia ki "research scholars" ban ioh pyndap bad pynbiang, pynryntih bad pyn-jamai ia ki jingthoh jong ki shaphang kane ka bynta jong ka History ka Ri Khasi.

Hynrei don ki bynta ha ka kot kiba bun ki nongpule kin num iahap jingmut; kin shem ba ki bakla; lane, ba kim biang. Kine harum khyndiat na kita :

I. Haba i Reverend i thoh shaphang ka kheif kur kheif kha ki Nongphlang (page 74) i la shu ringsai jubor bad ki "conclusions" jong i ki la long "superficial" bad "sweeping" palat, kumne :

(a) "Ka jinglot ka nongrim ka jingkheifjait ki Nongphlang ka long (i) ba ki shu shaniah ha ki jingiathuhkhana pateng ba la shu thaw (legends) ki bym sngewlah long shuh. Kum ka nuksa, lah ban jer kyrteng ia ki Jait Shrieh, Jait Tham, Jait Diengdoh bad kiwei."

Imat i Reverend i la shu shaniah tylli ha ki jingthoh jong u mynder uba kyrteng u P.R.T. Gurdon bad i kham shaniah ha ka jingbatai jong u ban ia ki jingbatai bniah ki para Khasi, kum U Hormu Rai Diengdoh bad U Sib Charan Roy Jait Dkhar. Shaphang kawei na kine ki jait, ngi tip shai ba ki Jait Shrieh kim pat ju ong ba ki mih na ka Shrieh, namar ba ki iadei shikur bad ki Marwein. Ka bri tynrai ki Marwein ka dei fsha Hima Lyngngam Hyndai-Shikpoh ka leit phet sha Nonglait bad ki la ioh ia ka bri Nonglait na ki Sohshang kiba sa leit shong noh bad long bakhraw ha Hima Nongsophoh. Ki Lyngdoh Nonglait, ki Marwein bad ki Shrieh ki ialong shi kur.

(b) (2) "ba ki jingiashim jait ki la long pathar than bym lah shuh ban pyniadei kur haba dei khamtam ha kajuha ka kyrteng jait."

Kiba dang ngeit bad kiba dang bat skhem ia ka kheif kur kheif kha, ki tip hi haduh mynta mynne ba ki iadei shi kur bad kino ki jait. Ki Dkhar Sawkpoh ki dei ki Sawian,

ki Ngapkynta, ki Phanbuh bad ki Wanlang. Ki don pat ki tnat jong ki kum ki Dkhar (Doloi Nartiang), ki Kharsyntiew, ki Kharphuli, ki Phankon etc. Kine ki Dkhar Sawkpoh kim ialong shikur bad ki Khar Dympep, Khar Dohling bad Khar Sohnoh (Ki lai jait kiba iadei kajuh ka kur) ne bad kiwei ki jait kiba sdang da ka Khar ha khmat, kum ki Kharkongngor, Kharshiing, ki Kharhujon bad ter ter. Toi shisha ym ju don Jait Lyngdoh ne Lyngskor. Kane ka long tang ka thoh wad nam kumba pynbud M L A ne M P hadien ka kyr teng. Ki Lyngdoh Myllem ki dei ki Marbaniang, ki Lyngdoh Sohiong ki dei ki Thabah, ki Lyngdoh Nongkynrih ki dei ki Nongkynrih, ki Lyngdoh Nongbri bad ki Lyngdoh Kynshi ruh ki dei ki Nonkynrih. U Lyngskor ha Sohra dei u Khongwir bad ha Nongkrem pat u Myllemngap. Ki jait Syiem jong kano kano ka hima ki iatip biang biang ba ki iadei kur bad kino pat ki jait Syiem bad kino pat ki jait ha kiwei pat ki Hima.

II. Ha katei ka kot khlem da thoh ei ei shaphang ka Shella High School kaba la long ka High School kaba nyngkong eh ha Ri Khasi ba la kyrshan bad pyniaid tylli da ka tyngka ki nongshongshnong Shala. Ia ka skul la sdang nاده ka snem 1892 bad ka la neh haduh ka snem 1897. Ka la duh noh ynda la pynjot bad pynjulor u Jumai Bah ia ka Hima Shala.

III (a) Shaphang U Babu Jeebon Roy (p. 63) uba ha ka por ba u dang im ki la kheif u khlor uba phyrnai tam jong ka shnong Shala bad jong ka Ri Khasi baroh kawei bad uba ki la nam "The Father of Modern Khasis", i Reverend i la thoh tang 4 lain bad kita ki jingaijingtip shaphang utei u rangbah ki long kiba bakla. Utei u rangbah, u riewradbah jong ka ri, u la rung kam hapoh ka East India Company ha ka snem 1858, shuwa ban don ka Normal School ha Sohra. U khlem da ioh "formal education" ei ei, hynrei u la retire kum u Senior Extra Assistant Commissioner. Da ka jinglehshitom jong u u la lah ban sdang ia ka Government High School ha Shillong ha ki snem 1875-76 bad u dei ma u uba la pynbor bad ai mynsiem ia ki Shala ban sdang ia ka High

School ha ka snem 1892. U la long u nongwan seng ia ka Sor Shilong ryngkat bad u Col. Bivar ha ka snem 1863 bad u la long uwei na ki Member jong ka Town Committee jong ka Shillong kaba nyngkong eh. U la long u nongthoh kot Khasi uba la thoh bun ki kot na ka bynta ki skul bad shaphang ka niam tynrai lajong. U la long u nongkyrshan uba skhem ia ka Seng Khasi ha ki por ba dang seng ia ka. Ki bun ruh sa kiwei kiwei ki kam ba u la leh na ka bynta ka ri, kiba ym lah ban nïew lut haugne U la long u briew uba la ieng-skhem ha la ka niam tynrai.

(b) Shaphang U Babu Kishore Swett (p.66) i Reverend i thoh tang shi lain-ba u la long muktiar ha ka Kashari u Deputy Commissioner. Hynrei u Kishore Swett u la leit pule sha Shilot, nangta u la long nonghikai Bangla ha Cherra Mission School ha ka por ba long Headmaster u Babu Fobin Roy. Nangto u la leit hikai pat ha Shella High School. Ynda ka la duh noh katei ka skul u sa wan shong noh sha Shillong. U la trei kam kum u nonghikai, kum u Agent u Syiem Mylliem, kum u member jong ka Shillong Town Committee, kum u Editor kotkhuber, kum u muktiar, kum u nongkhali mawstun bad kum u nongrep.

(k) Ia U Sorkiron Swett, uwei na ki Wadar Shala uba ki da leit bad burom eh ki Shala bad uba la long u Secretary jong ka Committee kata pyniaid ia ka High School i Reverend i khlem da thoh ei ei.

IV. Shaphang ki Khubor Niam i la thoh :

“Ki Sahap Missionary kiha la shimti ia ka ki la pynsa-ngeh ia ka da kaba pynmih bujii da “Ka Pateng Khristan” kaba la im da kata ka kyrteng haduh ka snem 1902. La pynkylla kyrteng noh ia ka sha “U Nongialam Khristan” naduh u bnai July kata ka snem. Imat kane ka kyrteng thymm ai ka dang shong kynrong, namar imat da ka jingkylla ki Editor, ka kyrteng rim ka sah wat haduh u bnai October 1903.”

Kat kum na ki jingthoh ha kiwei pat ki kotkhubor bad kat kumba paw na ki copy jong kitei ki kotkhubor hi, "Ka Pateng Khristan" ka dei ka kotkhubor ka Balang Methodist bad "U Nongialam Khristan" pat de dei ka kotkhubor u John Roberts bad u J.C. Evans. Mih shuwa Ka Pateng Khristan" ha ka snem 1897 sa bud "U Nongialam Khristan" ha u July 1902. Ki iamih rangkat ryngkat haduh u October 1903, iap noh "Ka Pateng Khristan" im sa tang "U Nongialam Khristan

Ka kot i Reverend ka pynpaw ia ka jingtrei shitom jong i ha kaba lum bad kaba thoh bad ka long ka kot kaba kor-dor bad ka ban ai jingmyntoi shibun, ia kiba bun. Sngewsih ban shem ba don ki bynta, kumba la kdew haneng ha kiba u nongthoh u la shu ring ma jubor, lane u la bakla palat ia ki facts. Don ruh ki bynta kiba long kiba donkam ban buh ha ki khanatang ka Ri War. kiba u nongthoh u la shu thoh tang maiu mala lane ia id lait noh.

K. Singh
13th. May 1983.

KI KHANATANG NA RI WAR

BYNTA—I

KA HIMA ARPHEWLAI SHNONG.

Ka Jinglamphrang bad 'Tien syllok i—ix	
I. Ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong	1
II. Nangno ki War ki wan	6
III. Ki Shala	12
IV. Ka jingsdang bad ka jingkut ka Hima ...	
Ar phewlai Shnong... ..	19
V. Ki jingiathuhkhana ba bakla shaphang U ...	
Syiem Ganga Singh	22
VI. Ka jinglong ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ...	
hadien ka jingiap U Ganga Singh.	25
VII. Ka History shaphang ki Khadhynriew ..	
Shnong	27
VIII. Ki Wadadar Shala.	30
IX. Da kumno la seng ia ka Hima Shala	34
X. Ki snem kynrum kynram jong ka Hima. ...	37
XI. Ka jinglong Wadadar ha ka Hima Shala. ...	46
XII. Ka thoh ka tar, ka Pule ka Dangle ...	49
XIII. Ki Rangbah Shala ba kysai na ka High ...	
School Shala	58
XIV. Ka Niam Hindu bad ka niam Khristan ...	68
XV. Ki dustur bad ki Riti ki War	73
(a) Ka jingkheif kur khaiif jait	73
(b) Ka rukom shongkha shongman	79
(k) Ka Jingrwai kyntiew kurim ki War ...	82
(d) Ki Seng	91
(e) Ki Sandi	107
XVI. Ka Constitution jong u Sandi Tyngnger ...	111

BYNTA II

KA SHNONG TYNGNGER

I.	Ka Jingsdang	...	...	...	...	...	125
II.	Naduh mynno la seng ia ka Shnong Tyngnger						134
III.	Ka Niam	...	...	...	...	...	138
	(a) Ka Niam Barim	...	...	...	...	...	138
	(b) Ka Niam Khristan	...	...	...	...	...	140
IV.	Ka jingroi bad jingsan jong ka shnong					...	146
	A. Ka jinghikai Skul	...	...	...	...	...	149
	B. Ka jingsynshar Shnong	...	...	...	...	...	150
	K. Ka jingpynbit kam Shnong	...	...	...	...	...	154
	D. Ki Tymmen Shnong	...	...	...	...	...	155
V.	Ka rukom im bad rukom trei ki brieve	...	...	...	...	...	159
	(a) Ka jingpynkhuid Shnong	...	...	...	...	...	161
	(b) Ki ling ki Sem	...	...	...	...	...	162
	(k) Ki Umdih	...	...	...	...	...	165
	(d) Ka jingminot bad ka jingnang tyngkhai ki brieve	...	...	...	...	...	168
	(e) Ka jingim ba pyrkhing ha ki kam trei kam ktah	...	...	...	...	...	169
	(g) Katto katne ki jingbat jingngeit ki brieve					...	170
	(ng) Ki kam tamsa	...	...	...	...	...	171
	(i) Ka jingialehkai Phutbol	...	...	...	...	...	172
	(ii) Ka jingiasiat-thong	...	...	...	...	...	173
	(iii) Ka tyor behmrad	...	...	...	...	...	177
	(iv) Ka kam phod	...	...	...	...	...	179
VI.	Kiba dei ban pynsah jingkynmaw	...	...	...	...	...	180
	1. Ki Mawlyngkniap ha Twah	...	...	...	...	...	180
	2. Ka Phingiauw bah	...	...	...	...	...	180
	3. Ka lingmane	...	...	...	...	...	182
	<i>KI JINGKDEW KTEN BA KHAM DONKAM...</i>						185

K I T A B I

I KA HIMA ARPHEWLAI SHNONG HA RI WAR.

Ki don ki Kitab History ba la ju thoh ia ka Ri ne ia ki briew, da ki briew ba iapher kiba bishar ia ki jingjia na la ka liang jingiohi bad jingshem. Kine borabor kim long kiba iadei jingmut lang nadong shadong. Ka History shaphang ka Ri Khasi jong ngi kam pat long satia kaba biang. Dang don shibun ka jaka ba dang dei ban tih ban pynlong ia ka ym tang ban shu pynsngewtynnat hynrei ba kan kham iajan bad kaba la long shisha. Ban leh ia kane, kaba bha tam ka long ban mih na ki trai-ri hi ban thoh da kaba pyrkhat bad kaba pynshong nongrim biang-pa-biang ha ki jingshisha ba la thoh-dak ha ki Khanatang bad ha ka mariang jong ka Ri. Ha kane ka lynnong u nongthoh u kwah ban buh jingthoh katto katne ban long kum ka nongrim ba kiwei pat ki 'riewpyrkhat na Ri War bad na Ri Lum ruh ban iabuddien, kiba kham don ka por bad ka jingtbit ban tih bad ban wad ia ki thymmei na ka kop ka dor u barim bajah ban tei ia ka aiom mynta.

Ia ki sharing lum ba shaphang shathie jong ka Ri Khasi ki khot ka Ri War, bad ia ki briew ba shong ha kito ki jaka la khot ki War. Kane ka long ka ktien khot ba la pyndonkam ban kren da ki briew ba shong ha ki jaka lum kiba ki War ki khot ia ki ki Nongphlang. Ki War kiba kham tynrai ha kane ka Ri ki dei kita kiba ki khot ha kane ka aiom mynta ki War Shella ne Shala, kiba la long hi ki War wat shuwa ba ki nong-Shala kin wan buhai shnong ha ka jaka ba ki shong mynta. Kine ki War kiba tynrai ki long kiba don la ki jong ki dustur bad ki riti synshar. Kim dei satia ki jaitbynriew kiba pher na ki jaitbynriew Khasi-Pnar; hynrei ha ka jingiaid slem ki por bad ki aiom, kine ki War ki la pynkylla ia la ki dustur katba kum ka jingdawa ki por bad ki jingjia. Ha kane ka aiom ka don ka jingpyrta kylleng kine ki Ri Lum shaphang kaba pynneh ia ki dustur

bad ki riti u barim bajah, kane ka iadei jinglong bad ki War. Ki War ki long shibynta na ki nongshong shnong kane ka Ri Lum Khasi Jaintia kiba la long kiba kloï ban pynkylla ia la ki dustur ha kano kano ka por katba kum ka jingdawa ki jingjia bad ki aiom. La ki la pyniapher ia lade na ki Nongphlang da ki spah snem, hynrei ha kane ka aiom, haba ka jingdawa jong ka por ka ban halor jong ki, ki sngewbha hi ban khot ia lade ki Khasi, bad ban iabud ruh ia katto katne ki dustur ba ju don ha ki Shnong Ri Lum kiba ki war ki khot ki Shnong Nongphlang.

Ki katto katne ki dustur jong ki War kiba pyniapher ia lade na kiwei kiwei ki para ri ki dei kine :—

1. *Ka rukom hiarpateng ia ka spah ka phew*—ka kamai kajih ka leit sha ki khun baroh, khlem ñiew shiliangkhamat la u shynrang ne ka kynthei.

2. *Ka rukom kheif ia uno uno u shynrang briew* shisien ba u la leit poikha ha kano kano ka iing, u la leit long trai ha ka iing ka tnga jong u, u long marryngkat khlieh bad ki kynam ki iing jong u ban iakorbar ia ki kam iing kam sem kam bri kam khyndew bad kiwei kiwei. Ka hok baroh kaba u wau rah na ka iing la ka kmie u kpa, u pynkhleh bad ki hok baroh kaba u loh ha iing khun. Kane ka rukom ka im ka sah haduh mynta ha ka Dustur (Institution) kaba ngi khot ka Seng

3. *Ka jingpynshong nongrim ia ka longkur longdoh*. Ki War ki don kajuh ka rukom kheif kur kheif jait kum ki para-Khasi Pnar baroh na ka liang Kynthei, bad ki bniah ki pyrkhing bha shaphang kane ka nongrim kaba tynrai. Haba iadei kur dei jait dei ban lah ban jai ne jer na kano ka kmie ka kiaw tymmen ba iahiar pateng lang la ka long katno katno pateng ruh. Ha ka jingiapoikha poiman ki pyrkhing bha shaphang kane. Haba ym lah bud shuh ia u kynjri hiarpateng la lait ka iakheif kur. Ki jait jong ki War ba ki shim mynta ki long na ki kyrteng ki Kmierad tymmen kiba ki tip, kiba ngi lah ban khot ki Iawbei Tymmen.

4. *Kawei-pa-kawei ka shnong War ka long ka hima rit* ha lade hi kaba don ka bor synshar bad bishar ia la ki briew bad la ka Elaka kaba ki khot u Sandi.

5. Ha ki niam ki rukom baroh kine ki shnong War ki don la kijong kijong ki blei ki dkhen ba ki mane.

Kine harum ki dei ki Shnong War tynrai kiba don bad kiba iadei kajuh ka dustur, ki don 23 (arphewlai) tylli ki shnong. Kita ki long : (1) Mawdon, (2) Mawkhan, (3) Nonglait, (4) Sinai Mawshynrut, (5) Synnei Nilang, (6) Synnei Patheñ, (7) Lyngkhom, (8) Tyngnger, (9) Thieddieng, (10) Mawphu, (11) Umeit lane Umblai, (12) Nongriat, (13) Mynteng, (14) Ramdait, (15) Tyrna, (16) Nongkroh, (17) Tynrong, (18) Umtlang (19) Nongbah, (20) Dew saw, (21) Nongtrai, (22) Nongwar, (23) Mustoh, bad khatduh ki Shala.

Naduh ki por barim, ia kitei ki shnong ki khot kumne haba ki mihkhmat ha ki Dorbar Hima, (1) *Ki Sawshnong* ki khot ia ki Tyngnger, Lyngkhom, Dew saw bad Nongtrai; (2) *Sanshnong* ki khot ia ki Tyrna, Nongkroh, Nongriat, Mynteng bad Ramdait; (3) *Ki Khadhynriew Shnong* ki khot ia ki shnong Thieddieng, Mawphu, bad Umblai bad (4) *Ki Shala* ia ki nong-Shala, Mustoh bad Nongwar, (5) *Tynrong* ka neh tang kawei ka kyrteng ia ki Umtlang, Mawrap, Rumnong bad Nonglyngkien. Kine baroh ki kyntoit ki don la kijong kijong ki jinglong ba kyrpang jong ki kumne : Ki sawshnong ki la long ki nongrep ba shongsuk shongsaiñ, ki sanshnong ki la long ki nongialethma kaikhlaw (guerilla) ba pawnam, ki khadhynriew shnong ki donnam namar ka jingkhilaiñ bad ka jingshlur, ki Shala ki la long kiba stad bad sian, bad ki Tynrong ki la donnam ha kaba dohsatar. Ka la don ka por hyndai ba kine ki arphewlai shnong ki la iasynjuk lang kawei ha kata ka Hima kaba ki khot ka *Confederacy ki 23 shnong*. Shuwa ba kin long ka Hima 23 shnong, la khot ia kata ka hima, ka Hima Laiphewsan (35) shnong da kaba ñiew ia ki laishnong Thieddieng, Mawphu, bad Umblai, ki Khadhynriew Shnong kiba hadien pat ki pynkylla sha ka Lai Shnong Lai Sandi. Imat kine ki shnong mynhyndai ki la long 16 tylli ki kyntoit shnong; hyñrei ha ka jingkylla ban pynlong Sandi ia ki, la thaw Lai Sandi ha ka jaka 16 shnong.

Ym lah shuh ban lap ia ka dientrai kumno ba kine ki shong War ki la poi sha kane ka synjuk lang kawei ban.

iapynhap kawei ka jutang ha ki rukom bad ki dustur kiba
 kyrpang na kaba ialong lem kiwei kiwei ki parajait Khasi
 kiba shong ha Ri Lum bad kiwei kiwei ki para War kiba
 shong ha ki bynta Mihngi bad Sepngi jong kine ki lum.
 Haba wad ia ki daw ngim lah satia khlem da pyrkhat ba
 ka tynrai ka mih na ka jingdawa ki por bad ki aiom.
 Kaba la pynjynjar sat ia ka jait bynriew Khasi jong ngi
 mynhyndai ka la long, kithma bad ki jingialeh ym tang
 bad ki riewnongwei, hynrei wat para jait *Khasi*, kata, kawei
 ka shnong bad kawei pat. Ka la don ka jingshongsyier
 kaba lynter kaba la pynlong ia ki War ba kin sngewjuh
 sngewbiang ban wad nongrim shnong ha ki jaka poh riat
 ba kin kham lait na ki nongwan hiarthma bad ba kin kham
 lah ban iada ia lade na ki nongshun haba ki wan. Ryngkat
 bad kane, ka don ruh ka jingseisoh ka khyndew kaba kyrshan
 ia ka jingim da ka rep ka riang kaba ki seibor tang khyndiat
 eh. Ka jingdawa ia ka jingim briew naduh hyndai hynthai
 ka long ban iawad lok ban iasynjuk lang kawei haba jia
 kano kano ka thma ka ktien, ban iarap lem ha kaba iada
 ia ki shnong ki thaw. Nangta ka mih ruh ka jingdawa ban
 don ki hat ki iew ban iathied iapet markylliang da kaba
 shu iapli ne iakylliang ia la kijong kijong ki jingmih. Naduh
 ki sngi barim, ki hat ba la don bad ba iadei lang jong kine
 ki Arphewlai Shnong ki dei ka Hat Pdia bad ka Hat Phali.
 Kine baroh artylli ki Hat ki la duh mynta namar la ki jong
 ki daw : Ka jaka jong ka Hat Pdia kaba la ju long shathie
 na Mawiong ka la kynriah shapor sha Lba Shala, hynrei
 namar ka jingbysuk ka hima la pynkynriah sha ka jaka
 kaba sharum jong ka Usor kaba ki khot ka Sohhyngiang.
 Haba kane ka jaka ka la kylla khim eh namar ka jingbam-
 um noh ka rudwah, la pynkynriah ia ka sha ka jaka ba ka
 shong mynta ha Sohlap, Ka ktien Pdia ka la kylla sha
 ka Lba, nangta sha ka Sohhyngiang, nangta sha ka Sohlap.
 Ka Sohlap ka dei kawei ka kyntoit shnong jong ka shnong
 Shala. Mynta la kylla kyrteng ia kane ka Hat Pdia hyndai
 sha ka Hat Shala. Kam dei ka Hat jong ka shnong Shala,
 hynrei ka dei jong ka Confederacy Arphewlai Shnong. Haba
 ka Confederacy Arphewlai Shnong ka la duh ka la dam,
 la mih ki jingkulmar kiba khraw hapoh ki shnong la bun

snem haduh ka jingwan jong ka Sorkar Phareng. Hapdeng kine ki jingkulmar, ki Khadhynriew Shnong ki la leit iasoh Hima bad u Syiem Sohra, ka shnong Tynrong ka la pait saushnong bad ki Nonglait bad Sinai ka la sah kynrum kynram haduh ba ki la iasoh Sorkar, bad ka shnong Mawdon bad Mawkhan ki la shu sah kumto haduh ba ki la thaw Hima hadien ba ka la wan ka Sorkar Phareng. Ki shnong kiba sah khadar tylli ki la neh tang khyndiat snem ba la long ka Confederacy ki Khadar Shnong: Shala, Mustoh, Nongwar, Rumnong, Umtlang, Lyngkhom, Tyngnger, Dewsaw, Nongtraï, Mawrap. Nonglyngkien bad Nongbah. Shen shen, ha ka jingbymsek ki shnong ki thaw, ki shnong Mawrap, Nonglyngkien bad Nongbah ki la mih noh ban ioh la ki Sordar hapoh ka Sorkar Phareng. Kumta ka la sah ka Confederacy Shala kaba don tang khyndai (9) Shnong khyndai (9) Sandi haduh kane ka sngi. Ka Hat Phali pat ka la duh ha ki sngi ka jingioh laitluid ka Ri namar la wan lap ka jingkyrduh khait ka thain Ri War na ka daw bym iaid shuh ka iadie iathied bad ki dkhar kiba ngi khot ki Pakistan ne ki Bangladesh hadien, bad ka jingwan ka khlam sohñiamtra kaba la pynduh khoit ia u soh u pai hamar kijuh ki snem.

II. NANGNO KI WAR KI WAN.

Ka jingkylli ka mih: Nangno kine ki War ki wan? Kane ka jingkylli ka iasyrdoh lang bad ka jingkylli, nangno ki Khasi kumba ki long mynta ki mih bad ki wan? Ia kane ka jingkylli la jubab kham bniah ha kawei pat ka Kitab "U Khasi". Kaba ngi lah ban ong mynta ka long ba ki War baroh ki wan na shaphang Shatei bad shaphang Sepngi. Ka lynti ba ki Khasi ki la rung sha kine ki Ri Lum ka la long na sha ki thaiñ Ri Synteng. Ki iaïd sha ka phang Sepngi. Katba ki iaïd kumta, ki la don ki kynhun kiba phai sha ki pynnoh ri thor kiba shaphang Shathie sha khap Ri Dkhar bad ki thaw shnong hangta. Ki khot ia kine, ki War, lane ki briew ba shong hapoh ki riat. Kiwei pat ki la iaïd sha Sepngi haduh ba kin da poi sha Ri Dkhar ha ki bynta kiba shaphang shathie ka Ri Garo. Katba lah ban mutdur na ki jingiathuhkhana tymmen ba la ioh pateng, shibynta na ki War ki la wan na sha ki phang Shathie lam Sepngi jong ka Ri Khasi ba mynta, bad la kumno kumno na sha ki thaiñ Mymensing kaba shaphang Sepngi na ka Sub-Division Sunamganj. Ki don katto katne tylli ki daw balei ngi ngeit ia kane ba ka long kumta. Ngin buh kawei-ar ki daw bad ka shong ha ki 'riewstad pyrkat ban buddien ia kine ki jingshisha, da ki rukom jingstad ba mynta, ban raikut ba ka long kaba dei ne ka bymdei.

(1) Na ki ktien bad ki rukom sur bad kynnoh ia ki, lait noh na ki Langrin, ki don shibun ki ktien ba iasyriem bad ba iadei ruh hapdeng ki briew jong ki shnong kiba ha Ri Lyngngam ba shaphang Shathie—bad ter ter lyngba ki lum bad ki them jong ka Ri ban kynthup ia katto katne tylli ki shnong ha ki Hima Nongstoin ba shaphang Shathie, Hima Nobosohphoh, Maharam, Mawiang, Myriaw bad Rambrai. Ki bym hap ha kajuh ka kynhun ki dei ki Langrin, ki Lyngngam Pdeng-ri, nangta ki Shala, ki Sohra bad ki Mylliem-Nongkrem. Ngin pyni nuksa hangne tang da kawei ka ktien : Shaphang ka ktien Sohra "Leit" ka don

ka ktien ba ngi fiew ktien nongkyndong kumne:—*Dih, deh, dah, da, de*, kiba iapher ki rukom kren, kawei ka shnong bad kawei pat hynrei ka tynrai jong ka ktien ka dei kajuh. Kine ki san jingkyndong kim dei kiba shu jia-ryngkhat, hynrei ki kdew pynban ia ka jingiadei jong kito ki briew kiba la kren bad pyndonkam ia ki naduh hyndai. Kumjuh ruh ki ktien *leit, lai, loi, lei* bad *liei* ki kdew ia ka jingiadei jait shityllup ka ri naduh ki War, ki Nong-phlang bad ki Synteng. Ka don ka lyngkha kaba khraw bad kaba iar na ka bynta ki 'riewstad trai ri kiba nang ia ki Saians ktien (Linguistics) bad jingsawa kynnoh (Phonetics), ban jer ia ki bun phew bad bun spah tylli ki ktien ba kren hapoh Ri Khasi-Jaintia khnang ban pynthikna ia ki briew bad ki shnong nangno ki la wan bad ki la mih bad ban buddien ia ka lynti ba ki la iaid ki la sapra.

(2) Ki la don ki jingiathuhkhana pateng jong ki kparad kmierad jong ngi kiba ngi dang lap, shaphang ki Syiem Susong kiba khraw hyndai. Kata ka Hima Susong ka don ha ka jaka kaba ki khot mynta ka District Mymensing marpyrshah phang Shathie jong ka Garo Hills. Dei ruh na kane ka Hima Susong ba ki Arphewlai Shnong ki la leit ioh syiem haduh lai pateng Syiem. Lada ym iatip iabna ei ei ruh shaphang kata ka Hima Dkhar kan ym da la don ka jingiakyndong ktien thylliej hapdeng ki briew ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong bad kata ka Hima kaba iaingai ym duna ia ka 100 mail. Iohsngew ruh ka jingbna na ki 'riewtymmen kiba napoh ka Hima Mawiang ba ka jingwan buhai shnong jong ki ha kine ki Lum Khasi ka la long na shaphang Ri Dkhar. Kine ki khana pateng ki wan na ki Lyngdoh Nonglait bad ki jait Marwein. Ki jingiathuhkhana pateng ki ong ba ki Syiem Mawiang bad ki Syiem Nongstoin kiba nyngkong ki dei ki briew ba ki wallam na sha ri dkhar, kawei na ka jait Musulman bad kawei pat na ka jait Hindu.

(3) Ki kpa tymmen jong ka ling ki Rodborne hyndai ki don ka Jamindari kaba khraw bad kaba iar ha ki thaifi Sunamganj ha ka District Mymensing. Ia kata ka Jamindari ki khot ka Lokonshiri. La pyrshang tohkit shaphang kane ka jaka. Ha ki snem 1923-24, I Rev. Suresh Chandra

Das iba long Pastor jong ka thain Sunamganj I iathuh ba ka Lokonshiri ka dang don haduh kata ka por; ka dei ka Jamindari kaba heh kaba ka jingmih ka khajna ka kot sha ki phew hajar. La ju iathuhkhana biang biang da I kmierad jong ngi I Hunajan, shaphang u kparad tymmen jong I uba kyrteng u Myriaw uba la ju leit sha Lokonshiri bad u ju pynpoi ki khabah kiba heh bad u wan ialam ruh ia ki mraw dkhar kynthet sha Tyngager. Ha kaba khein kylluid, u Myriaw u la im ha ki snem kumba 1730. Ka don ka jing-iathuhkhana shaphang kumno ba la duh noh ia kane ka Lokonshiri. Ha kawei ka jinglehnam ha ka por ba iap uwei u riewtymmen, ki iapynbthet suloi da ka man. Ka man ka dei ka tyndong nar kaba kat u diengkwai heh kaba don u rynjok ha ka jaka kumba shuda na kawei ka tduh. Haba la thep bakhor hapoh kumba shikham arkham ki set ia ka thlew da ki janiot ne ki kyja fut iter ki da tynsah skhem bha. Haba la taung ia ka ha khyndew ki kynthah ding na rynjok bad ka mih ka jingbthet kaba jam kum ka bom. Ha kawei ka sien lehnem, haba la thep bakhor bha ia ka man, la ai ding hynrei kam bthet satia. Uwei na ki kñi rangbah jong ki kmie tymmen jong ngi, uba kyrteng U Attorsheif (Attar Singh) u la leh shur, u la kloh da ki kti ban sei noh ia ki jingset jong kata ka man. Hamar ba u dang leh kumta, jling ka bthet kata ka man, ka kti bad ka khmut ka khmat jong u ka la ing bad mynsaw jur, ba tang khyndiat sngi hadien u la shu iap noh. Uta u Attorsheif u la long u samla rangbah nongsaidhma na ka ling bad ki kur ki jait baroh. Ha kaba thang ia ka metiap jong u, ki kur kynthet baroh, ha ka jingsagewkthang mynsiem kaba duh jingkyrmen ki la thang duh ia ki kot ki sla, ki dular bulir baroh katba don, bad naduh kata hi ym shym la don shuh mano mano ba la leit hiar ban leit wad ia kata ka Lokonshiri.

Kane ka khana shaphang ka jingwan jong ki War kaba sdang na ki thain dkhar Mymensing sha ki Lum Ri Khasi sad nangta ki saphrang kylleng, ba shibyanta na ki ki wan hiar sha ki thain Ri War, kam don jingiadei bad ki nong-Shala. Ki Shala ki don la ka history kaba kyrpang shaphang jong ki. Kaba ngi khot ka Hima Arphewlai shuong

ka sngewdei ban long, ha kaba nyingkong shuwa ba ki Shala ki la wan poi sha ka jaka ba ki don mynta. Ym lah ban shem shuh ia ka tynrai ba shisha. La kumno kumno ruh ka imat ba ki Shala ki la ioh jaka ha ka jaka kaba ki don mynta da kaba la ai ha ki da ka Dorbar Hima Arphewlai Shnong ia ki arliang Wah Bakra naduh Mawsaw arsut shaduh Ri Dkhar. Na ka liang Mihngi la ot khyndiat na ka Elaka Mustoh bad na ka liang Sepngi la ot na ka Elaka Nongtraï Ki la ioh tang khyndiat eh ka jaka ba bit ban rep ban riang. Kaba bun ka khyndew ka long kaba la tap da u maw ramsong suda. Ka wan khraw ka Elaka Shala namar ka jingbam jong ka Wah Bakra ia ki jaka arliang wah haba la poi ha ki jaka ba madan. Kat ha kaba ka um jong ka wah ka la poi, ka khyndew ha ki rud jong ka ka la kylla long ka jaka jong ki Shala.

Ki riew mynta ki lah ban tharai ba ki shnong Shala, Mustoh bad Nongwar ki dei na kajuh ka kynhun (stock), namar ka jingiasyrim ka kuen ka thylliej bad kiwei kiwei ki rukom dustur. Kam long satia kumta. Ki Nongwar ki iasyrim eh ia ki sanshnong, khamtam ia ki Nongkroh ha ki bynta baroh. Naduh ka ktien haduh ki dustur. Ka jaka shong jong ki mynshuwa ka la long ha trai lum jong ka shnong kaba mynta. Ki Mustoh ki lajan duh la ka ktien tynrai jong ki tymmen hyndai bad ka la jan jop lut ka ktien ki Shala. Ki Shala, haba ki la wan nyingkong ki la long kiba bun paid bha, palat ban ia ki nongshongshnong ba marjan, ki Mustoh. Ki la long naduh basdang kiba kham shai, kham stad bad kham sian ban ia ki paramarjan shnong baroh. Naduh ka ktien, ka akor, ka riam ka bait, ka iing ka sem bad ki rukom synshar shnong synshar thaw ki la long kiba dei iaroh suda. Ha kata ka rukom ki la ioh ia ka burom bad kyrdan ba ki nongshong shuong baroh jong ka hima ki iabud nuksa. Ka shnong Mustoh kaba shong ha syndah eh ia ka shnong Shala ka la bud bad shim lajan lut ia ki rukom leh bad rukom im ki Shala. Ka jing-long Shala ka la jop. Kiba khamjan ia ki Shala bud sa ki Nongwar bad nangta ki sawshnong. Kum ka umrong ha ka duriaw, ki shnong ba marjan ki iabit rong lang, khamrben kiba hajan ha syndah bad kham stang kiba kham jngai.

Ka don ka jingiathuhkhana ha ki thaifi Shala Mustoh ba dei ma ki kiba seng ia ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong; hynrei haba bishar na ki jingjia baroh sawdong kam idei kumta. Ki jingiapoikha poiman ki nong-Tyngnger, ki nong-Thieddieng, Mawphu, Tyrna naduh barim bajah ki iathuhkhana ba ka la ju don ka jingiamamlot kam kaba jan hapdeng ki Shnong Arphewlai Shnong wad naduh shuwa ba kin don ki Shala. Yn pyni kawei ar ki nuksa kumne : u nongthoh u bud ia la ka pateng bynriew khlem kheifi shynrang kynthei ba ka long kumne: U Trevore - ka Iadkheifi - ka Hanujan- U Ribamon Singh - Ka Iitwan - Ka Larngen - U Mon bad ka Bre. Haduh u Mon bad ka Bre u dei ban leit hynriew pateng bynriew lane kumba 200 snem (kata, naduh ka snem ba la kha ia u ha ka snem 1902.) Kawei ka khun u Mon bad ka Bre, kaba kyrteeng ka Sha-ir ka la ioh lok ia u nong-Mawphu bad ka la leit shong noh ha Mawphu; uwei pat u khun shynrang jong u Mon uba kyrteeng u Wir (muktiar), u la leit ioh lok ia ka briew kaba na Tyrna. Arspah snem mynshuwa dang dei ki por ba dang synshar ki Syiem Ka Arphewlai Shnong. Ka jingsdang ka jinglong Wadadar ha Shala ka la long hadien ba la iap u Raja Ganga Singh, kata, khyndiat por hadien ka snem 1787. Ka jingiapoikha poiman markylliang hapdeng ki shnong Tyngnger, Thieddieng, Mawphu bad Tyrna ki kdew ba kine ki shnong ki la ju iamamlot kam, ki la ju iadei kam dei jam namar ba ki ialong na kajuh ka Hima, naduh ka snem kumba 1700.

Nalor kane kawei, ngan pyni biang ia u kynjri ba hiarpateng da ka lynti ki kmie tymmen ter-shi-ter kumne : Trevore - Iadkheifi - Hunajan - Rodborne - Horsa - Monsit-Shongjuh. U tnga jong ka Shongjuh u dei u Myriaw ba la kdew mynshuwa, bad naduh u nongthoh haduh une u Myriaw la don hynriew pateng, kata, la kumba 200 snem. Une u Myriaw u dei uba na Mawphu na ka jait Syiemlieh (Khadsawphra). Nalor kine, u nongthoh u lah ruh ban kdew ia la ki kur kmie tymmen kiba la leit shong ha Thied-

dieng bad kiwei pat ha Nongsteng kiba jngai syrilm katjuh
u kynjri hiarpateng. *

Kane ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka la long bad ka la
don shuwa ba la seng ia ka Hima Sohra bad naduh shuwa
ba ki briew jong ka Shnong Mawsynram kin wan buhai
shnong hangto. Ka Shnong Laitkynsew ka dang mih hadien
ba la wan buhai shnong ki briew na Mawmluh; ka shnong
Warding ruh ka long kaba dang shibit kaba ki briew jong.
ka ki wan kham hadien na ki jaka ri dkhar ba shaphang
Shathic ne jaka Nongphlang ba shaphang Shatei. ki wan ioh
jaka rep na ki Syiem Malai Sohmat; bad ka shnong Law-
bah ka long kaba khatduh eh ban pynlong shnong ia ka
da ki nongbylla nongkitnong kiba na Mawsynram bad na ka
Hima Maharam. Baroh kine ki shnong kim pat hap hapoh.
ka Hima Arphewlai shnong; imat ki mih hadien ba la duh
la dam ka Hima.

*Khmiha ia ka dur ha ka jingsop. Ka riam ka beit bad ka khoh
Shala ka dei kaba kum kajuh naduh hyndai hynthai haduh mynta.

III KI SHALA

Ym pat ju don ba pyrshang ban buh ha ka jingthoh jingtar shaphang ka History ki Shala kiba long ki briew kiba pawnam naduh hyndai hynthai. La ki long ki briew kiba la mih na kajuha ka thymmei u Thawlang bad ka lawbei jong ki jait bynriew Khasi-Pnar jong ngi hynrei kim idei ba ki la wan rung shapoh kine ki Ri Lum jong ngi ha kajuha ka por bad iaid da kajuha ka lynti. Haba bishar na ka riam ka beit bad na ki rukom sumar iing sumar sem, ki iasyriim shibun bad ki Khar Manipur. Kane ka pynsuba ba ka jingwan poi jong ki ka la long na sha ki ri Mihngi lyngba ka Ri Manipur. Ynda haba ki la rung sha kine ki Ri Lum ki la wan lyngba ki Lum Cachar sha ki Lum Jaintia bad ki la shong slem slem ha kawei ka jaka kaba ha khlieh ki Ri War Syntong, hajan ki shnong Bataw, Lama bad Lakadong kiba don ha ka surok na Rymbai sha Hat Borkhat. Ka nongrim jong kata ka shnong ka dang sah haduh mynta. Haba ia-thuhkhana bad ki rangbah jong ki Shnong Rymbai bad Bataw shaphang balei ba ki Shala ki kynriah shnong noh nangto, ki ong ba kim iader jinglong satia bad ki paramarjan shnong bad ki pynsalia shibun ia ki shnong ki thaw da ki jingiakajia bad ki mokoduma. Haba buddien ia ki, na ki thain Bataw ki wan poi hajan Sor Shillong ha ka por ba synshar ia kane ka Pdeng Ri Lum da ki Syiem Shyllong bym pat don Hima Khyrim bad Mylhem, ki wan shong ha ka jaka ba ki khot Pomshala kaba hajan Umshing ha lyndet ka shnong Mawlai-Phudmawri ba mynta. Haba ki iaid naduh Bataw haduh Umshing ki don ki jingiathuhkhana ba ki la shong shnong khyndiat por ha ki thain Mawryngkneng; ym lah shem shuh ia ka jaka ba thikna. Nangto, imat la pynshitom bad beh noh ia ki bad ki la kynriah sha kawei ka jaka ha lyndet Lum Diengiei hajan ka shnong Krang ba mynta, kaba dang khot haduh mynta ka Raid Shala. Kane ka jaka ka hap mynta hapoh ka Hima Sohiong.

Ka jingiathuhkhana pateng ka ong ba kine ki paid Shala ki long kiba bun briew palat ban ia ka jingdon briew ha kano

kano ka shnong ha ki thain Ri War. Kumba la ong mynshu-wa, ki la wan ioh jaka ha ki arliang wah jong ka Wah Bakra. Ka jaka ka long kaba kyntait tam na ka liang ka rep ka riang ha ki shnong Ri War baroh. Kine ki Shala ki la pyn-dap da ki iing ia ka sharing lum naduh Mawryngkhong ha-duh Nongnong bad ha ki jaka ba ki khot Nongrum, Jasir bad Disong. Haba ki shna ia ki iing ki la long kumba kynton kawei halor kawei pat namar ka jinglong sharing ka jaka. Kiwei pat ki iing ba kham khyndiat ki la shna ha ka jaka ba don khyndiat ka khyndew harud ki ramsong bah kaba ki khot ka Lba Shala. Imat ka shnong Shala ka kham heh ha ki por barim ban ia kaba ha ki por mynta; namar ba ha ka por khyndiuh jumai bah ha ka snem 1897, ka shnong ka la jot thiaw bad spah bad briew. Tang ha Shnong Shala hi, ki briew ki la iap kumba 950 ngut bad ha kito ki sngi lajan baroh ki briew ki la kylla nongkhong.

Ki Shala ki khot ia ki Sawshnong, ki Sanshnong, bad ki Khadhynriew-shnong ki *Nonghattei*, kaba mut ki Nong-shatei. Ha ki por barim, haba iaid u Shala ia ka lynti, baroh u nong-Hattei u dei ban kynriah ban pyllait jaka ia u. Ki Shala ki n̄iew ia lade kiba kham sian, kham stad, kham tip, kham khraw ban ia ki Nonghattei, katba ki Nonghattei pat ruh ki sngewrit bad sngewbieit haduh katta ia lade ha khmat ki Shala. Ka daw jong kane baroh ka la long namar ki nong-Shala naduh ba sdang ka jingwan poi jong ki, ki la long shisha kiba la kham shai kham stad ha ki liang baroh ban ia ki marjan shnong jong ki. Ka jingkhim ka Elaka ba ki la ioh, bad ki jingeh ka jaka ba ki la shong, ka la pynlong ia ki ban trei shitom haduh ba ki la pynkylla tyngka wad ia ki maw halor kiba ki shong. Lada antad ia ka snem ba ki Shala ki la wan shong ha ka jaka kaba mynta, ngi lah ban buh pdeng ia ki snem 1740 bad 1750.

Halor kino ki nongrim ba ngi buh ia kane ka snem 1740 kum ka snem pdeng ba ki Shala ki la wan buhai shnong ha ka jaka ba ki shong mynta?

Ngin kdew artylli ki daw:—

1. Kane ka dei ka snem ha kaba la don lypa ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, ba la synshar da ki Syiem Dkhar. Kita

ki Syiem Dkhar ki la synshar tang lai pateng Syiem, ki kyr-teng jong ki ki long u Maga Singh, u Daga Singh bad u Ganga Singh. Ia kine ki Syiem la leit ioh na ri Dkhar. Ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka la lah don slem slem shuwa ban wan synshar kine ki Syiem Dkhar.

U Dr. Hamlet Bareh u la thoh kumne shaphang u Ganga Singh, u syiem ba khatduh jong ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, "u la leit pynjot ia ka jaka shong shipai ka East India Company ha Pandua (kaba hajan ka shnong Bhola-ganj kaba mynta), bad u la leit lute ruh ia ka hat ha Ishamati ha ka snem 1783. Nalor kata pat, la ong ba u la leit hiarthma bad lute shibun ki shnong dkhar ha kito ki thain; bad u la pyniap haduh knmba 300 ngut ki briew ha ka snem 1787". Lada ki Shala ki la wan poi slem slem shuwa kine ki lai Syiem shapoh Hima Arphewlai Shnong, khlem pep, kum kiba kham sian kham stad kin da pyniaid bad ialam khmat ma ki ban leit wad syiem na ri dkhar, bad haba la ioh, kin ai jaka shong syiem hapoh la ka shnong Shala; hynrei kam shym la long kumta, dei da ki Nong-hattei pynban kiba la leit wad ia uta u syiem bad ki la ai jaka shong ia u ha Shnong Tyngnger. Ka Shnong Tyngnger ka la long kaba kham hapdeng duh ia ka hima, ka dei ruh ka shnong kaba kham don ki 'riew-rangbah saidthma kum u Myriaw Syiemlieh, bad nalor kata, ka dei ka shnong kaba khelaiñ bad donnam na ka liang ka niam bad ki 'leishnong kiba la long kiba shykhei tam hapdeng ki blei jong kiwei kiwei pat ki shnong ha kita ki sngi.

Shim ia ka jingkhelñ jong kine ki snem. U Ganga Singh Syiem u lah ban long kumba 40 snem ha ka snem 1787. Haba la kha ia u, u kpa jong u, u Daga Singh, u la long lehse kumba 25 snem; kata ka kdew ba la kha ia u Daga Singh lehse ha ka snem (1787-40)-25 snem, lane ha ka snem 1722. Ia u kpa jong u Daga Singh, kata u Maga Singh, buh ba la kha ia u 22 snem shuwa. Ka por ba la kha ia u khun jong u, u Daga Singh, kata ka dei ban long ha ne shuwa ka snem 1700. Lada ka jingleit thied Syiem ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ia u Maga Singh ka la long haba u la dap

30 ne 40 snem ka rta, ka ialam jingmut ia ngi ba ngin pyr-khat ba ka jingsdang synshar kine ki syiem, ka la long naduh ki snem 1680 ne 1690; kata ka kdew ba kam shym iaingai eh bad ki snem ka jingwan buhai shnong nyngkong jong ki Shala ha ka jaka ba ki don mynta. Ki don ruh ki jingiathuhkhana pateng kiba ong ba ki Shala kim shym la ai jingsuk ia ka Hima, ki la pynkynroi ia kane bad ia katai, bad ym shym la shem ia ki ba ki iashim bynta ha ki jinghiarthma u Syiem Ganga Singh ia ki shnong Dkhar.

2. U Dr. Lyngdoh, u iathuhkhana kumne : "Ha ka por ba u long Syiem u Shon Manik, ki bakhraw jong ka Hima Shillong ki long, (1) Ki Lai Lyngdoh, kata, ki Myllem, ki Nongbri bad ki Nongbet; (2) Ki San Kur, kata ki Myllem Ngap, ki Sohtun, ki Kurkalang, ki Nongkhlaw bad ki Rynjah; (3) Ki Saw Kur, kata, u Basan Nongkse, u Basan Nongumlong, u Basan Swer bad u Basan Synrem; (4) Ki San Shnong, kata ki Sun, ki Pathaw, ki Rapsang ki Majaw bad ki Lyngdoh Nongbsap, (5) Ki Shala, (6) Ki Mustoh; (7) Ki Thieddieng bad (8) Ki Mawphu. Imat, dei ha ka por une u Syiem Shon Manik ba la mih ka jingiaka-jia hapteng ki Sawkher, lehse kitei ki Sawkur bad ki Shala; bad ba ka la long ka thma hapteng jong ki hajan Umshing, ha ka jaka ba ki khot haduh mynta ka Pom Shala. Nang-ne ki Shala bad ki Mustoh ki la phet noh sha ki jaka Ri War ha kiba ki shong haduh mynta."* Na kane ka jingiathuh ka imat ba ka Hima u Syiem Shyllong hyndai ka iar naduh khappud Ri Synteng haduh Lum Diengici, bad naduh Ri Bhoi haduh Thieddieng bad Mawphu. Ngila dei ban sngewthuh ba ka jingkam hima ki Syiem ne ki Basan hyndai ka la long katba lah ban iohi ka khmat, lane katba lah ban iaid lynti sawdong, ne katba lah ban tip ia ki kyrteng ki shnong ba kham heh; ym da ñiew eh ia kita ki jaka ne ki shnong la ki kheif ne em ia lade ba ki dei shisha ki khun kata ka Hima. Ki shnong ki thaw ki im suk im saif ha-poh la ki pud ne ki Elaka katba ym pat don mano mano ba leit pynwit pynwa ia ka rep ka riang ne leh jubor ia ka iaid ka ieng jong ki. Ki babun ki shnong kim don Syiem,

*"Ki Syiem Khasi bad Synteng" sla 94

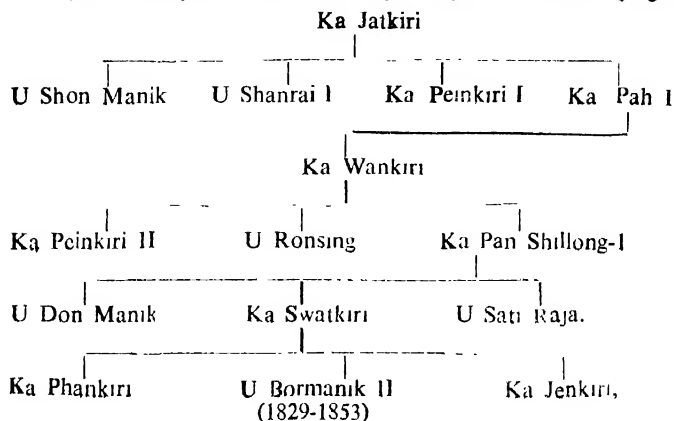
hynrei ki iasynshar hi kum ki hima laitluid da la ki rangbah shnong, ne ki 'men shnong, ne ki dorbar shnong. Ka la long kumta ia kitei ki shnong Thieddieng bad Mawphu ba la kdew haneng. Ki babun ki shnong ki la long tang ki nongrit bad ki shnong rep bym da kheiñkor ne ñiewkor ei-ei da ki basan ne lyngdoh ne jait bakhrav.

Khlem da kren ia kiwei kiwei ki khmat ba la iathuh da une u nongthoh (Dr Lyngdoh) to ngin iapyrkhat tang ia kane kawei ka mat : Ki Shala bad ki Mustoh ki la long ki bakhrav jong ka Hina Shyllong ha ka por ba long Syiem u Shon Manik. Ki Shala ki la don hajan Umshing, hynrei hangno ki shong ki Mustoh, ki Thieddieng bad ki Mawphu? Ym don jingiathuhkhana pateng ei ei ba ki Thieddieng bad ki Mawphu ki la don hangno hangno ha ki thain u Lum Shyllong ha ki por barim, hynrei shaphang ki mustoh ka don ka jingiathuhkhana ba ki la wan poi sha ka jaka ba ki shong mynta naei-re-naei hapoh ka jingialam jong arngut ki rangbah kiba kyrten, u Khang bad u Sah-ei. Inat, naduh kata ka por u Shon Manik Syiem, ki Mustoh ki la kynriah shnong shaduh Ri War bad ki buhai shnong ha ka jaka ba ki shong mynta, ym lah ong katno snem shuwa ba la jia kata ka jingiashoh ki Shala bad ki Sawkher, katba ki Shala pat ki la kynriah sha ka jaka kaba ha ki thain Lum Diengiei.

Ha kino ki snem ngin buh ia ka jingsynshar une u Syiem Shon Manik? Phai sha u kynri hiar pateng jong ki Syiem Shyllong kiba u Dr. Lyngdoh u la buh ha ka kitab jong u "Ki Syiem Khasi bad Synteng". Ngri shem ha ka sla 102, ia ka jinghiarpateng naduh u Syiem Shon Manik haduh u Syiem Bormanik II ka long kumne: U Syiem Shon Manik u iadei shipara bad ka Pah I. Ki khun ki ksiew ba hiarpateng ter ter na ka Pah I ki long, ka Wankiri—Ka Pan Shillong—Ka Swatkiri bad nangta u Bormanik II. La buh ia ka jingsynshar u Syiem Bormanik II ha ki snem 1829 haduh 1853. Kheiñ ba ka pateng bynriew na iwei sha iwei ka long 30 snem kumba ngi la bud ha kane ka jingthoh, ngin shem kumne: u Bormanik Syiem u la long syiem haba u la laiphew snem ka rta. La dei ban kha ia u ha ka snem 1799 bad ia ka kmie jong u, ka Swatgiri ha ka snem 1769; ka Pan Shillong yn kha ha ka snem 1739; ka Wankiri

ha ka snem 1709 bad ka Pah I lane u Shon Manik la dei ban kha ha ka snem kumba 1679. Lada u Shon Manik u long Syiem haba u la 41 snem ka rta, u la sdang ka jing-synshar jong u ha ka snem 1721. Ha kane ka snem, ki Shala ki dang dei ban don hapoh u Syiem Shyllong, ha Umshing. Antad ba ka jingapher jingmut hapdeng ki Shala bad ki Sawkher ka la long hadien ba u Shon Manik u la synshar 10 snem; kata kan koew ba ka jingashoh iadat ki Sawkher bad ki Shala ka la long ha ka snem 1730. Ha kata ka snem ki Shala ki la phet bad leit buhai shnong ha kawei ka jaka kaba don ha Sepngi na u Lum Die; giei, bad kaba la khot haduh mynta, ka Raid Shala. Kane ka don Sepngi na ka shnong Krang bad ka don tang kumba ar kilometre nangta. Ngi lah ban shim ba haba ki Shala ki la phet sha phang Sepngi, ki Mustoh pat ha kijuh kijuh ki snem ki la kynriah shnong sha phang Shathie bad ki la buhai shnong ha ka jaka ba ki shong mynta ha ka snem kumba 1730. Kat-no snem ki Shala ki la sah ha Raid Shala? Ngi lah ban ong ba ki la sah tang hapdeng 10 bad 20 snem. Kata ka kdew ba ki la muh nangne lyngba ka Sohra-Rim ha kaba ki la sher dara, bad lehse ki la sah hangto tang kumba shi-snem ei ei bad ki la bud ia ki Mustoh arsut ban leit shong ha ka jaka ba ki don mynta. Lah ban shim ba ka jingsdang ka shnong Shala ha ka shnong ba ki don mynta ka la long ha pdeng ka snem 1740 bad 1750. Ka kyrteng trai ba la khot ia kine ki briew naduh barim bajah ka long ki **Shala**, hynrei hadien pat, naduh ba synshar ki Phareng, la khot ia ki ki **Shella**. Ha ka kitab jong u Dr. Lyngdoh u ong ba u Syntiew Syiem Nongkhlaw uba la long Syiem ha ki snem 1554-1598, u la leit luarthma sha Shala, Mustoh, Nongbah, Nongtrai etc. Kane ka kdew ba ki Shala bad Mustoh ki la don ha ka jaka ba ki shong mynta naduh shuwa ka snem 1550 Kane ka ia pyrshah bad ka jingthoh jong u ha ka sla 94 kaba u ong ba ki Shala bad ki Mustoh ki dang don hapoh u Syiem Shyllong, u Shon Manik, uba la long Syiem naduh ka snem kumba 1720 katba kum ka jingkdew snem harum.

U Kynjri hiarpateng ki Syiem Shyllong
(Na “ki Syiem Khasi bad Synteng” da u Dr. Lyngdoh)



IV. KA JINGSDANG BAD KA JINGKUT KA HIMA ARPEWLAI SHNONG

Ha ki por mynhyndai-hyndai eh ka don ka jingiathuh-khana kaba ong ba ha kane ka than R1 War ka la don ka Synguk lang jong 35 tylli ki shnong War kiba pynaid ia ki kam shnong kam thaw kiba iadei lang da kawei ka riti bad kawei ka Dorbar. Lada jer kyiteng ia kita ki shnong kin long kumne: (1) Ki Saw shnong kiba kynthup ia ki Tyngnger, Lyngkhom, Dew saw bad Nongtrai; (2) Ki san shnong kiba kynthup ia ki shnong Nongriat, Mynteng, Ramdait, Tyrna bad Nongkroh; (3) Ki Khatlynriew shnong kiba kynthup ia ki shnong Mawphow, Nongbah, Mawsmat, Sohro, Mawbyrsaw (saw Lyngdoh kiba la lum lang kawei hadien ba ki la pynlong uwei u Sandi halor ka kyrteng Mawphew); Kurbah, Mawshohksing, Nongpyrdi, Tyrkhum, Rumnong, Syngit, Lumhyntait, Lumtyllongum, Sohkhatait (ia kiba ki ju khot ki Khyndai Shyngyar ba la pynlong hadien tang uwei u Sandi hapoh ka kyrteng Thieddieng), Thangkasya, Umblai bad Umeit lane Mawdiangum ia kiba la lum lang hadien hapoh uwei u Sandi uba ki khot ka Umblai; (4) Ki Lai Sandi kiba kynthup ia ki Shnong Synnei Nilang, Synnei Patheif, bad kine phra tylli ki shnong: Mawdon, Mawkhan, Nong-lait, Sinai Mawshynrut, Tynrong, Umtlang, Nongwar bad Nongbah. Hadien ka jingaid jong ki babun ki snem, kine ki shnong ki la iakut ban ioh noh da u syiem bad haba la phah wad la ioh da uwei u Syiem Dkhar naduh Susong, ka hima dkhar kaba don Shathie na R1 Garo ha ka District Durgapur, shatei na ka Station Rel Netrakona. Ia uta u syiem ki la thied lai khuri rupa ki sbai. Katba kum ka jing-pynshong ka shat ka khein, ka knia ka khriam, uta u Syiem un neh tang lai pateng Syiem namar la siew dor tang lai khuri ki sbai. Ka kyrteng uta u syiem uba nyngkong ka long u Maga Singh, uba ar u long u Daga Singh bad uba lai u Ganga Singh. Ki Mustoh bad ki Shala ki la wan shong shnong ha ki jaka ba ki don mynta ha ka por ba kine ki

syiem dkhar ki la synshar ia ka huma. Ym don jingiathuhkhana ei ei shaphang ki arngut kiba nyngkong, hynrai uba lai u don ki jingiathuhkhana kiba pyni ba u la long u syiem uba leh pathar shibun ha ki kam jong u.

Ngi lah ban pyrkhata ba la pynlong bad la khot ruh ia kine ki shnong da ka ktien "Hima" haba la don syiem, uba hakhlieh jong ka. Ngi ngait ba dei ha ka por ba la don kine ki syiem ba la pynthukna ia ka hima ba kan don arphewlai Sandi, kiba kawei-pa-kawei kan long hi ka shnong kaba laitluid ha ki bor synshar shnong bad ki bor bishar ia ki jingia-kajia. Ka jingiadei jong ki ha ka hima ka long ha ka dorbar ryngkat bad u syiem. Naduh kita ki por barim ka la don kata ka nongrim jong ka Confederacy (ka jingiasynjuk-tyllikawei) ki shnong kiba long hi ki hima khun kiba laitluid bad kiba iaryngkat bor kawei bad kawei pat. Ka jingiar jong kane ka hima ha ka por ki syiem ka la long naduh Lum Symper shaphang Shatei haduh ka Wah Surma shaphang Shathie, bad naduh ki Lum Sohra shaphang Mihngi haduh ka Wah Khasimara lane Hima Malai Sohmat shaphang Sepngi.

U Syiem uba khatduh jong ka Hima u dei u Ganga Singh. Ka jinglong jong une u syiem ka long syrim ia ki syiem dkhar kiba ialute bad iapynjot kiwei ia kiwei pat, ki bym ju salia ia ki paramynsyiem briew. Ki ong ba une u Ganga Singh u la ju pynlut shibun ka por ha ri thor u da leh jubor halor ki shnong dkhar, ba ka kyrteng jong u ka la long kaba shyrkhei hap teng jong ki. Ha Wah Surma, haba u sngewkwah u lute bad lehbein ia ki lieng kiba iaid artet aisut khlem riej ia kiba kumno kumno ruh. Ki shnong ba kham heh ba u la leit lute ki long ka Sunamganj, ka Dewallah (lane Dwara), Shati (lane Chhatak), Pandua hajan Bholaaganj bad Ishamati. Ym ju tip ba u la ju kiew sha Nongphlang ban hiarthma ne ban leit lute shnong. Hapoh la ka jong ka Hima ruh ka shu don ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang jong u ba ki Shala ki la isih bad pyrshah ia u. Ka East India Company ka la ioh dakhola ka District Sylhet ha ka snem 1765. U Ganga Singh u la leit sha Chhatak ban iakynduh bad ki Sahep pyniaid jong kane ka Company, u la dawa ia lade ba dei ma u u Syiem bad uba donbor halor kine ki Lum Khasi, lehse, katba lah ban iohi ka khmat na Chhatak.

Ki la iateh kular (Agreement) ba kin iashongsuk shongsaiñ ban ym rapynwit kawei ia kawei ka liang. Ym lah ban tip la une u Ganga Singh u la nang pule nang thoh ne em, bad namarkata, u lah ne em ban kynmaw lyndet ia kaba la iateh. Ha ka snem 1783 u la leit hiarthma ia ka Pandua, ka shnong buhar shipai pulit jong ka East India Company bad u la pynsniew pynjot ia ka shnong bad nangta u la lute ruh ia ka shnong Ishamati kaba dei shabar pud ka hima jong u. Um shym la hun tang katta hi. Ha ka snem 1787 u la hiarthma biang ia ki katto katne tylli ki nongrit kiba hap hapoh ka jingsynslar jong ka East India Company, bad ka jingiathuhkhana ka ong, u la pyniap da ki spah ki briew bad u la rah la rong noh shibun ka jinglute.* Ka jingiathuhkhana pateng jong ki riew tymmen ka shnong Tynggner ka ong ba une u Syiem Ganga Singh, haba u la leit hiar sha ri thor ha kine ki kam palat aiñ jong u, u la shah kem ha ki shipai ka East India Company.

Ha ka jingtho hu Prof. P. N. Dutta ha ka kitab jong u kaba kyrte ng Anglo-Khasi Relation 1765-1824, u ai jingtip ba dei u Lieutenant Cheape jon; ka East India Company uba la ioh kem ia u Ganga Singh ha ka jingialeh kaba ha Boiraki (Barakeah) kaba harum ka Hima Shala kaba mynta. U Ganga Singh u la pyndem wait ha u Lt. Cheape halor ka jingkular ba yn ym pyniap ia u. La phah ia u sha Murshidabad kaba ha Ri Bengal. Hangta la bishar bad rai pynrem ia u ba un shong koidi baroh shirta. Kane ka la jia ha ka snem 1791. Ym lah tip katno snem u Ganga Singh u la im hadien ba u la shah set kum u koidi.

*Khmih--The History and Culture of the Khasi People, Sla 107,

V. KI JINGIATHUHKHANA BA BAKLA SHAPHANG U GANGA SINGH

Ki la don ki jingiathuhkhana (Versions) kiba kum kine kiba la mih na ka thain Shala-Mustoh kiba iapher na kaba la iathuhkhana ki riwtymmen kiba na Tyngnger—

1. Ka Hima ka la don hapdeng ka jingkulmar, bad namarkata, ki la ialcit wad syiem ban thied na Shilot (Sylhet) bad ki la ioh ia uwei uba na ka jait Chowdhury. Ka kyrteng uta ka long u Ganga Singh.

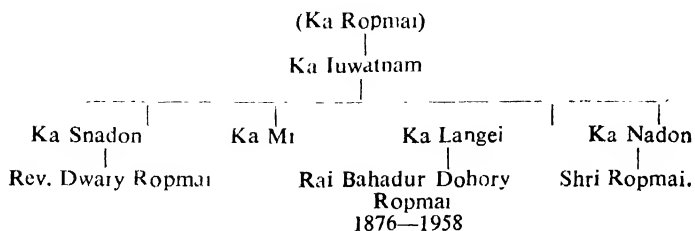
2. U Kiri na Mustoh u la ialohpyrshah ia u Syiem Ganga Singh; u syiem u la ioh kem ia u Muluk u para jong u Kiri bad u la thang hapdeng hat ia ki niuhtmah niuhtmaifi jong u. U Kiri u la iasylla bad ki Nonglwai ban ialch bad u syiem, bad u Jied na Nonglwai u la ioh siat ia u syiem bad u la iap.

3. U Dr. H. Barch, ha kajuha ka kitab jong u "The History and Culture of the Khasi People", u thoh ba la pyniap ia u Ganga Singh da ki Shala bad ka jingpyniap ka la long da ka hukum jong uwei u Rangbah na ka jait Ropmay na Mustoh.

Ym don jingthoh jingtar ei ei shaphang ki jingjia ha ki por barim bajah. Ka jingkheifi snem ba la buh ha kane ka jingthoh ka long da kaba ianujor bad kiwei kiwei pat ki jingjia katba lah ban tip, kiba la jia ha kane ka ri, Kim long kiba la shu buh kulmar da kaba shu tharai, hynrei la leh (compute) da ka rukom kaba ki khot ha ka ktien Phareng, ka Projection Method. Ka shong ha kiwei pat kiba kham nang kham stad ban ai da kiwei pat ki snem, ryngkat bad ki jingpynsabut da ki nia kiba kham sngewskhem. Kitei ki jingiathuhkhana kiba mih na Shala-Mustoh ki long kiba pynkulmar shibun. Ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka la don ka jingkulmar kaba khraw, ym shuwa, hynrei hadien ba la iap u Ganga Singh. Ki Shala-Mustoh kim tip ia ka jingshisha ba la don lai pateng syiem ha ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, bad imat kim tip ba ka jaka shong kita ki syiem ka la long ha Tyngnger. Lada dei ba

ka Hima hapoh ka jingialam ki Shala-Mustoh ka la leit thied syiem na Shilot, kin da la buh jaka shong ia u syiem ha Shala ne Mustoh, kiba la long ki shnong ba kham paw-khmat ha kito ki por. La kdew shakhmat ba ki Mustoh bad Shala ki la wan shong shnong ha ki jaka ba ki don mynta ym shuwa hynrei hadien ba ki la don ki syiem kiba synshar halor ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong.

Shim lang ia ki jingiathuhkhana ba la buh ha ki jing-kdew (2) bad (3) haneng. Ha kine ki jingiathuhkhana ki don bun ki jingsngew kynrum kynram: (a) Lah ban don ka jingiasylla hagdeng ki Mustoh bad ki Shala pyrshah ia u Syiem Ganga Singh, hynrei haduh ban da pyniap ia u syiem, ka la dei ban muh ka jingkulmar kaba ym lah shuh ban ong hagdeng ki nong-Hatter bad ki Shala-Mustoh. Ym ju iohsngew jingiathuhkhana ei ei kaba kum kata ban don jingia-rah wait rah stieh hagdeng para-hima. Ym ju iohsngew ruh ban don jingiabut lem ha ka kam pyrshah syiem bad ki hima kiba nabar kum kata ka hima Nonglwai. Ha ki phewsnem kiba hadien, haba la pra-ka Hima ha ki lyngkhot lyngkhai, lah ban pyrkhath ba kin don bun jait ki jingthaw kulmar. Katei ka jingong u Dr. Bareh ba ka jingpyniap ia u Ganga Singh ka long da ka hukum uwei u rangbah na ka iing bad ka jait Ropmay ka long ka bym lah pynieng da ka jingshi-sha. Ha ka por ba iap u Ganga Singh, ka Ropmay Mustoh ka lah ban dang long khynnah eh, ne, lehse ym pat kha satia ia ka. la ka kyrteng Ropmay la tip ha ka pyrthei haduh ki sngi u Rai Bahadur Dohory Ropmay, u Rev. Dwary Ropmay bad u Shri Ropmay. Khmih ia une u kynjri jinghiarpateng ka Ropmay ba la pyni harum:—



Ka kyrteŋ 'Ropmai' ka la iohburom hadien ba la mih pyrthei kitei ki laingut ki Rang-da-jied na Mustoh, na kawei ka iing bad ka jait ha kajuh ka por. Shim ia u Kynjri Hiar Pateng kumne: La kha ia u Rai Bahadur D Ropmai ha ka snem 1876 (u la khlad noh 1958). Ia ka kmie jong u ka Langei la dei ban kha ha ka snem ba iajan eh kumba 1850: ia ka kmierad jong u ka Iuwa¹nam la dei ban kha ha ka snem kumba 1820 bad ia ka Ropmai la dei ban kha ha ka snem kumba 1790 kaba long hajan ka snem ha kaba u Ganga Singh u la jah noh na ka pyrthei. Tang na kane hi lah ban iohi ba ka la don ka jingkyrum kynram ha ki jingia²thuhkhana kynmaw jong ki 'riewmynta kiba la kdew ha kitei ki jingia³thuhkhana 1,2, bad 3.

VI. KA JINGLONG KA HIMA ARPHEW-LAI SHNONG HADIEN KA JINGIAP U SYIEM GANGA SINGH

Haba la iap u syiem, ka jingduh ka hima ka la long kaba khraw haduh katta katta. Da ki katto katne phew snem ka Hima ka la sah ha ka jingkulmar haduh ba ym lah shuh ban pyntylli ban lum lang kawei. Ki khlieh pyrkhat sañ hima ruh ki la kham mih na Shala bad na Mustoh. Ka nia bad ka ktien ka la jur hynrei ban pyntreikam ia kita ki nia ym lah. Ki Khathynriew Shnong ki la kham sngewdon-burom ban kynriah noh bad ban iasoh hima bad u Syiem Sohra ban ia kaba sah ha ka jinglong ba kynrum kynram. Kata ka la long, imat, ha ka por ka jingsynshar u Duwan Singh ha ki snem kumba 1790 haduh 1830. Ka don kawei pat ka jingiathuhkhana kaba ong ba kine ki Khathynriew Shnong ki la iasoh Hima bad ka Sohra naduh ka por ka jingsynshar u Buh Singh kaba la long naduh shuwa ka snem 1730. Hynrei ha kita ki snem, imat, ki Khathynriew Shnong ki dang don hapoh ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, hagdeng ka jingsynshar ia kane ka Hima da ki Syiem Dkhar. Ka lah ban long ba u Buh Singh Syiem u lah ban pyniasuk ia ka thma kaba hagdeng ki Khathynriew shnong bad ki Lai shnong (Solbar, Laitiam bad Ryngud) da ka buit bad ka jingsboh ktien jong u. Kaba la mih nangta kam dei ka jingpyniasoh hima ia lade jong ki Khathynriew Shnong ha ka Hima Sohra. Ym don daw ia ki ba kin khlad hima noh ia lade na ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. Kaba ngi sngewlah eh ban ngeit ka long ba u Buh Singh bad ki Khathynriew Shnong ki la iateh ba kin iashongsuk ban ym iatap pud hima kiwei ia kiwei pat. Kaba ngi lah eh ban ngeit ka long ba kane ka jingialong lok ki syiem Sohra bad ki Khathynriew Shnong ka la noh bun phewsnem haduh ba ha kaba khatduh, haba ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka la poi sha ka jingkulmar, ka Dorbar Kongkhen ka la leit wad ia u Syiem Sohra ban iasoh Hima noh bad u. Kata ka la long da ka jingiakut kaba shai bad kaba thikna. Ki Khathynriew Shnong kim shym leit pyniasoh Hima bad u Syiem Sohra kum ki nong-

shahjop ne ki “Khun Kliar Wait”, hynrei kum ki khun donburom ban kohnguh kpa ia u Syiem Sohra. Kane ka paw shai na kaba u Syiem Sohra u la don kaba u la ai burom ia ka Dorbar Khathynriew Shnong laiphew-ar tyngka shisnem shisnem bad haba thang Syiem Sohra pat ki ju ai uwei u blang ban kña. Nalor kata, ki 16 shnong ki don kawei ka bynta kaba khraw ha ka bashad-nam ha ka por thang Syiem, kaba la pynlong ia ki kawei hapdeng ki shnat ba donburom jong ka Hima. Haba kheñ ia ki snem na ki jingja baroh, ka jingleit iasoh iima ki Khathynriew Shnong ha ka Hima Sohra kan long ha ki snem kumba 1790 ne 1800, ka por ba u Duwan Singh u la long Syiem. Dei ha kine kijuh ki snem ba ka Hima Arphewlai Shuong ka la pra.

VII. KA HISTORY LYNGKOT SHAPHANG KI KHATHYNRIEW SHNONG

Ki Khathynriew Shnong ki kynthup ia kine laitylli ki shnong : Mawphu, Umblai (lane Umeit) bad Thieddieng. Ki ia long Khathynriew, namar ki khathynriew tylli ki kyntoit shnong kiba don Khathynriew ngut ki lyngdoh. La khot ia ki da kawei ka kyrteng *Khathynriew Shnong* namar ki long kawei ka Hima rit ba la synshar da kawei ka Dorbar kaba ki khot ka *Dorbar Kongkhen*. Hapdeng jong ki hi ki khot ka Khathynriew Shnong, hynrei ha ka jingiadei bad ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong la ithuh bad khot ia ki da ki kyrteng ki laitylli ki shnong.

Ha kaba mynhyndai eh ka la don tang ka syajuk lang ki hynriew shnong, kata, ka Mawphow, ka Sohro, ka Nongbah Mawmasi, ka Mawbyrsiew, ka Thangkasya, ka Umblai bad ka Umeit. Kine livnriew Shnong ki la ju pynlong Dorbar Hima ha Thangkasya. Namar ki jingma na ki nongtharthma kiba na Ri Lum, ki la iasoh lang noh bad ki khyndai tylli ki shnong Thieddieng bad haba la iasoh kumta ki la kynriah noh ia ka jaka shong Dorbar sha u Mawsiang Kongkhen, kaba hap hapoh ka Elaka Thieddieng.

Kane ka Kongkhen ka long ka jaka kaba donnam na ka bynta ka jyangkieng kaba tang ma ka kaba la pun na shiliang sha shiliang jong ka Wah Uniam, na kaba lah ban said na shiliang sha shiliang wat ha ka por lyur bah. Ka kyrteng *Kongkhen* ka wan na ka ktien "Kong" kaba mut u Skong, bad ka ktien "Khen" ka ktien War kaba mut *Khun*. *Kongkhen* ka mut u skong ba shu khun. La pun ia kane ka jyangkieng ha ka rukom kaba phylla. Ki pyndonkam tang 18 tylli ki skong; ki siang iuhkjat laitylli na kawei ka liang bad laitylli na kawei pat ka liang jong ka wah, pyniakynduh ia ki hapdeng bad sa teh lang ia ki. Kumjuh ruh ki khun laitylli ki siej ban long jingbat na kawei ka liang bad laitylli ban long jingbat na kawei pat ka liang, ki long kum ka ryngtih, bad ynda haba la leh kumta baroh arliang

ia ka jyangkieng, ki sa wah ia ki siej iuhkjat halor kine ki siej khun ryntih. Ki pyndonkam ban teh ia ki siej ban long jyangkieng tang da ki jyrmi. Ym don thliew ei ei ban sieh rijied ban pynskhem ia ka jyangkieng, ha ki arliang wah, la shu buh ia ka tang halor mawsiang ba don jaka thliew malu mala ban shu skhem ki siej haba buh ia ki. Ka don da ka niam kñia ban pyndep haba pun ia kane ka jyangkieng bad ym bit ban tam ne duna ki siej ia ka 18 tylli. Lada jia ba ka jyangkieng ka neh slem eh, lah ban shu ban siej nator katto batne tylli. Ka jyangkieng ka don halor u mawsiang len len ba ym don jaka ban woh tyllai ban pynskhem ia ka. Ka jyangjai na shiliang sha shiliang ka long kumba 15 pruh, bad ka jingjylliew nator jyangkieng shaduh trai riat kan long kumba 50 pruh. Ha ka por lyiur ka jyangkieng ka shait shah rong noh ha ka um, bad tang shu kie noh, hapoh khyndiat sngi la dei ban pun thymmat noh da kawei. Ki ong, ym ju don snem ba ka jyangkieng kan ym kie. Ka lah ban kie haduh phra-shiphew sien ha ka shisnem. Haba kie ka jyangkieng Kongkhen shisien-laisien-sansien-hynñiew sien bad kyndai sien ki khein ba ka bha, hynrei lada kumwei pat, ka snem ka sniew —jia ka nemsniew ne ka pang ka shitom. Ki lyngdoh bad nongshua ia kane ka jyangkieng ki dei kiba shong ha Umblai ne Umeit.

Une u Mawsiang Kongkhen u long uba riat ha baroh arliang wah. Ban hiar shaduh ka jyangkieng ba la ong haneng, donkam hi ban pun da ki jyangkieng. Halor u Mawsiang ha ka phang Sepngi ha ka liang ba don ka shnong Thieddieng, ka don ka jaka kaba madan kaba ngiam ban shong ki brier da ki spah ngut. Hamar shiteng riat ha ka bynta kaba shaphang Shathue ka don kawei ka khyrdop ne kyndon kaba leh kumba san pruh la hynriew pruh ha kaba ki pyndonkam hyndai kum ka phatok ban buh ia ki koidi nongkamsniew. Donkam ban pynhiar ia u brier sha kata ka jaka da ki tyllai kumba shiphew pruh. Ka long riat baroh sawdong, imat wat ka khnai ruh kam lah hiar lah kiew shuh.

Ha kane ka madan mawsiang ki pynlong ia ki jingknia jingkhriam bad ia ki Dorbar Hima katba donkam. Kum ka Dorbar Hima ki don ka bor ban set ia ki nongleh palat

aiñ ha ka phatok mawsiang wat haduh shitaiew khlem ai bam ai dih bad khlem jaiñ khlem nep. Kum ka Dorbar Khathynriew Shnong ki iasynjuk lang ha ka Hima Arphew-lai Shnong bad nangta ha ka aiom kaba hadien bad ka Hima Sohra. Ka jingpyniaid ia kane ka Dorbar Khathynriew Shnong ka la long ha kane ka rukom : Ha ki laitylli ki shnong (Mawphu Umblai, bad Thieddieng) ki don la ujong ujong u 'Men Shnong, bad halor jong ka Dorbar baroh kawek ki ju don uwei u Sordar kum u President ia uba ki ju thung thynmai shisien man ka san snem. Ha ka por ba ki la don hapoh ka hima u Syiem Sohra, ki jingrakajia ha ki shnong lada ki a kut, ki appil ki leit sha ka Dorbar Kongkhen, bad nangta sha u Syiem Sohra bad nangta sha ka Sorkar. Kane ka Dorbar Kongkhen ka long kaba khlañ bad donbor tam ha ka Hima Sohra lait na ka jong u Syiem hi. Ha ka Hima Sohra la bat ia ka riti barim jong ki War da kaba u Syiem um pynwit ei ei ia ki dustur khyn-dew shiyap jong ki. u Syiem u la long tang u Syiem khlieh briew. Ha kane ka aiom thynmai ka Sorkar synshar hi, kiei kiei kiba rim ki la sdane jah, bad ym sngewthuh shuh haei ki briew bad ki shnong ki thaw ki ieng.

VIII KI WADADAR SHALA

Ka ktien tynrai ba la khot "Shella" ka dei kaba la pyndonkam naduh ka por ki Phareng. Ka ktien tynrai ba la khot ia ki ka dei "Shala" ym dei ki "Shella".

Ka jingiathuhkhana pateng ka ong ba ki rangbah nongialam jong ki nong-Mustoh, haba ki la wanpoi nyngkong ha ka jaka ba ki don mynta ki la long u *Khang* bad u *Sah-ei*. Ki nongialam jong ki Shala pat ki la long u *Ben* bad u *Khrang*. Kine sawngut ki rangbah ki la ioh ia ka nam kum ki nongseng ia kine ki shnong. Shaphang u *Khang* bad u *Sah-ei* ym da don jingiathuhkhana ne parom shibun hapteng ki nong-Mustoh, ki la shu sah tang ki kyrteng kum ki kpa tymmen ba donburom. Hynrei hapteng ki nong-Shala, ki kyrteng jong u *Ben* bad u *Khrang* ki la long ki ktien-iing ktien-sein kiba ki da sngewburom bad mane kpa ia ki, syrim kumba ki nong-India ki sngew ia u Mahatma Gandhi. Ka imat eh ba kine baroli sawngut ki rangbah nongialam ki la im ha kjuh ki por, la ka jingwanpoi jong ki sha ki jaka ba ki don mynta ki iapher. Ka don ka jingiathuhkhana hapteng ki Shala-Mustoh ba kine ki sawngut ki rangbah ki la long ki nongseng jong ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. Kane ka la mih na ka jingpyrkhat bad jingtharai ba ki riwesaidthma kiba kat kine ki la dei ban long ki briew kiba la leh ki kam kiba khraw. Kane ka la pynlong ia kito kiba icit bad kynmaw burom ia ki ban pyngkup ha ki da ka burom kum ki nongseng ia ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, ia ha ka jingshisha, kam dei satia kumta, kumba la pyai ha kane ka kot ha ki bynta kiba shakhmat.

Ki don artylli ki jingiathuhkhana tymmen shaphang ki por hyndai kiba iadei bad ka jingsdang jong ka jinglong Wadadar ha Shala. Ki tymmen Shala ki ong ba ha kaba sdang ym don ba treh ban shim ia kane ka kam. Ki rangbah saidthma ka shnong ka thaw ki niwepoh, kat kum ka jingngeit Khasi, shaphang ka kam long syiem long kynrad ba ka long, kumba ong u Dr. H.

Lyngdoh, "Ha ka niam tipblei, u Khasi u sang ban bat ia ka nar ka bili, ban pynshong ia ka kuna ka kaid, ban lum ia ka spah ka phew u iapduh iaptan lane ban shim ia ka mar ka mata jong ka Taro, ka Shwar bad u Thlen, naba kaba leh ia kine ka long ka sang kaba pynbyrsieh ia la ka iing ka sem bad ia la i kur i jait".*

Ki bakhraw ha Shala ki la jied ban pynshong dam ne shylliah da ki bri-w napdeng ki paidbah ki bym don ktien don thylliej, tang ba ki wad da ki briew na ki iing kiba donburom. Ki la thung ha ka kam sawngut ki rangbah : (1) U Kynshe uba hiarpateng na u Sah-ei nong-Mustoh uba la leit poikha ha Shala ; (2) U Jirkha uba napdeng ki khun ki ksiew jong u Khang nong-Mustoh, une ruh u dei uba la leit poikha ha Shala ; (3) U Sting uba dei u nong-Dewsaw uba la leit poikha ha ki khun ki ksiew u Ben nong-Shala ; (4) U Bor uba dei u khun u ksiew jong u Khrang nong-Shala. Ka jingiathuhkhana ka ong ba uta u Bor u dei uba kyllut ki shkor. Ym lah ban ong thikna satia, da kano ka ktien ne ka kyrteng ki khot ia kita ki sawngut ki khlieh nongbishar jong ka shnong. Ha Shala hi ki niew ba kine ki long ki Wadadar kiba nyngkong, la ha ka kain ki la long tang ki 'Menshnong ne Rangbah Shnong.

Kawei pat ka jingiathuhkhana ki 'riewtymmen na Tyngnger ka ong ba ia ka shnong Shala la synshar ha kaba nyngkong da ki Myntri. Ym lah shuh ban tip kiei bad kiba kumno ki long kita ki Myntri ; kaci ka jingiadei jong ki bad ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. Ki ong ba ynda hadien kita ki Myntri ki sa mih ki Wadadar.

Haba shim lang ia kine ki jingiathuhkhana baroh artylli, ka lah ban long ba u Ben bad u Khrang ki la long ki Myntri kiba la synshar ia ka shnong Shala haduh ka jingiap jong ki. Kaba lah ruh ban pdiang ba kiter ki sawngut ki la long ki Wadadar kiba nyngkong namar ym don da kano kano kawei pat ka jingiathuhkhana pateng. Ki la long Wadadar tang jong ka shnong Shala hi bad kumba ka long ka rukom ia ki shnong baroh jong ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, kine ki la long ki kynja tymmenshnong jong u Sandi Shala kiba neh

* Ki Syiem Khasi bad Synteng, Sla V.

ha ka kam baroh shi-rta. Dei ynda haba ki rangbah nong-Shala ki la iohi bad ki la shem ba ka kam Wadadar ka long kaba myntoi, kaba don bad ka, ka bor kaba jop halor ki jingialeh nia baroh, ba ka sa mih ka jingiaknieh kaba jur hapdeng ki 'riew donburom surom bad ki 'riewspah 'riewphew jong ka shnong ka thaw ha ki por kiba hadien.

Nangno ka wan ka ktien "Wadadar" ? Kumno ki Shala ki la ioh ia ka? U Lt. Colonel Gurdon, u iathuh ia ngi ba kane ka ktien ka lah ban wan na ka ktien Persia "*Uhdadar*", kaba mut u *Officer*. U Lt. Colonel Gurdon* um shym la batai pynshai satia da kumno kane ka ktien Persia ka wan kylla long ka ktien Khasi. Ki Shala haba ki la wan shong ha kane ka iaka kaba khim bad kaba shitom, ki la im da ka jingiamamlot kam bad ka jingialeit iawan, ka khaii ka pateng bad ki dkhar—naduh Sylhet arsut shaduh Sunamganj bad lehse wat haduh Dacca ruh. Ia ka District Sylhet ha kita ki por la kham bat ia ka bor synshar da ki Syiem bad nonsynshar Musulman. Ka ktien niam jong ki Musulman ka dei ka ktien *Arabic* hynrei ka ktien thoh ktien tar jong u paidbah paidlang, jong ki iing syiem bad ki bakhraw batri ka la long ka ktien *Persia*. Ia ki nongbishar, ki babu heh jong ki kashari ki Syiem, ki khot ki *Uhdadar*. Ki Shala ki la tip ia kata bad ki la wan pyniadei ia ka bad ka kyrteng jong ki 'Menshnong jong ki. Ka la long ka ktien riwestad bad ka ktien kaba donburom ba la sngewthuh shai khamtam da ki dkhar kiba ki ju iamamlot kam, bad ynda la pyndonkam bunsien bunsien ia ka da kiba bun snem, ka la wan long ktien Khasi noh. La kine ki la long ha ka jingshisha ki 'Menshnong, kumba ngi sngewthuh ia ki; hynrei haba ki Shala ki batai ia ka kyrdan jong ki ha ki dkhar, ki pyndonkam ia ka ktien *Uhdadar* kaba ki dkhar ki sngewthuh bha.

Halor kano ka nongrim ngi lah ban ong ba ki Wadadar ki la long ha kaba nyngkong tang jong ki Shala. Ym ju don jingiathuhkhana hangno hangno ruh ka ban ong shaphang ki Wadadar ba ki la long ki kynja syiem ne nongsynshar ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. Ki la shu long tang ki dkhot Dorbar ha ka Hima kiba mariaryngkat dor bad bor bad

* Ka Kot: *The Khasis Sla* 75.

kiwei kiwei pat ki 'menshnong ne rangbah shnong jong ki Arphewar Sandi. Ka Shnong Shala ka long ka shnong kaba don u Sandi hynei kaba khlem 'menshnong ne headmen, Kam don kashat bishar kam bad ra kam kaba dei ka jong ka hi. Ki Arphewar Sandi ki don la ki jong ki jingbishar shnong ne *Original Court of Justice* hynei na ka bynta ka Shnong Shala hi, ka *Original Court of Justice* ka dei ka jong ki Wadadar. Namarkata, ngim sngewthuh bakla satia haba ngi ong ba ki Wadadar, ha ki sngi bamynnyngkong ki la long tang ki jong ki Shala hi

Ia ka Ri ne Elaka Shala ki khot ka *Ri Sawseng*. Ka riti ki War Arphewlai Shnong shaphang ka Seng ka long ba baroh ki khun ki ksiew bad ki nongwan shongkha shongman shynrang bad kynthei, bad ki khun ki ksiew jong ki, kiba iatoh snam na kawei ka kiaw tymmen ne kthaw tymmen, ki iatoh bynta hok na ki bri ki khyndew, ki snap ki skor jong kata ne uta u tymmen, marryngkat, la kynthei ne shynrang. Ka Seng ka dei ka Dorbar ne ka jingialang jong baroh kita ki nongiaioh bynta. Ki Shala ki khot ia ka Elaka Ri Shala baroh kawei ka *Ri Sawseng* ia kaba ki Wadadar jong ki - u Kynshe, u Jirkha, u Sting bad u Bor - ki long ym tang ki khlieh hynei ki trai halor ka khyndew baroh kaba don hapoh ka Elaka. Ha kane, ka Riti ki Shala bad ka Riti ki Arphewar Shnong ki iapher. Ki 'Menshnong ha ki Arphewar Shnong ki long kiba long khlieh shirta tang halor ki briew; hynei ki Wadadar Shala ki long khlieh halor ki briew bad ki long trai ruh halor ka khyndew. Namarkata ia ka Ri Shala ki jer kyrteng halor kitei ki saw kyrteng kiba long ki kpa tymmen trai jong ki nong-Shala baroh. Namar ba ym don jingpyiniapher ha ka rukom hiar pateng ia ki kynthei bad ki shynrang, la fiiew ba hadien ar lai pateng bynriew, baroh ki nongshong shnong ki la iatoh snam ha kane ne katai ka rukom ba ka Ri ne Elaka ka long kum ka Raid ba ki ai kyrteng ha kiwei kiwei ki jaka ha Ri Nong phlang. Kane ka pynshisha shuh shuh shaphang kitei ki Wadadar kiba nyngkong ba ki dei tang jong ka Shnong Shala bad la thung ia ki ha ka kam ba kin neh shirta, katba ki dang'im. Kine ki Wadadar Shala ki la lah don ha Shala wat haba dang synshar ia ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong da ki Sylem Dkhar.

IX. DAKUMNO LA SENG IA KA HIMA KHYNDAL SHNONG KABA KI KHOT MYNTA KA SHELLA CONFEDERACY

Ka ktien Shella Confederacy ka dei kaba wan pyndonkam ki Phareng. Ka ktien ki traishnong kaba ki khot ia lade ka long ka Hima Khyndal Shnong, bad ki para-Hima Khasi ki khot ia ka ka Hima Shala. La pynkha ia kane ka Hima na ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong, ne, ka Confederacy ki Arphewlai Shnong ha ka rukom ban sa pyni harum

Hadien ka jingiap jong u Syiem Ganga Singh ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka la pait ka la pra bymdon mano mano shuh ban lum ban lang ia ki shuong ki thaw Haba ka Hima ka la pra, ka shnong Shala ruh, ka la don ba ka kynrum kynram slem slem, lehse ha ka jingantad haduh kumba 20 haduh 40 snem; kata, naduh ka snem kumba 1790 haduh ka snem kumba 1830. Ka jingpra jingmut ha Shala, ka la mih khamtam haba ki la don napdeng ki bakhrav batri jong ka shnong ba ki la iakwah ban iaknieh ia ka kam Wadadar. Haba bishar na ki dustur bad ki rukom, ka sngew shongnia ban ngeit ba dei ki Shala kiba la iarai ban pynlong laisnem ia ka miaj ki Wadadar katba ha kiwei pat ki Sandi ki Menshnong ki neh ha ka kam haduh ban da iap, shisien ba la thung ia ki.

Kawei pat ka ba donkam ban sngewthuh ka long kumno ba ki Wadadar Shala ki la ioh long ki Wadadar halor ki Khyndal Shnong, kiba long : Shala, Mustoh, Nongwar, Rumaong, Tynrong, Umtlang, Lyngkhom, Tyngger, Dewshaw bad Nongtrai? U thiedbah jong ka jingim kine ki shnong u la long ka Hat Phali bad Hat Pdia. La ka Hima ka la pra, kine ki Hat baroh artylli ki sah. Ki Dorbar Hima jong kine ki Hat ki don bad ki ju long ha Mawtharia, teng teng hajan Lba Shala bad teng teng pat kham sharum ha ka jaka kaba ki khot ka Mawlong. Ki la mih ha kine, ki por ki riew saidthma kiba radbah na Shala. Kine ki la ju pyndem ia ki nia ki jutang baroh kiba la mih

ban iahren iakhana ha ki Dorbar. Kiberlong nonghian
ba kongsan ha kita ki Dorbar dei kiba long Wadadar
Shala. Da ka butt, ka jingstad bad ka jingshemptang jong
ki nongsaidima ha kito ki lagi, ka jingpyntai ia ki jingch
bad ka jingpynjlih ia ki kynrum, kynram ha ki shnong
thaw ka la wan haba la ai lem ia ka hok ban jied ia ki
Wadadar Shala ha ki Phrashnong. Ban ioh ia kat kata ka
hok, ki Phrashnong ki la shu dei ban kohnguh sngewbha.
Ha ka banyngkong, ka jingjied ia ki Wadadar ka la long
tang da ka Dorbar, hynrei ynda hadien, ha ka por ba la
synshar ki Phareng, la mih da ka rukom jied da ki khlieh
rangbah ba don na ki shnong, bad mynta ha kine ki sngi
ba la ioh jinglailuid ka Ri India, la iajied Wadadar da kiba
la heh la san baroh kyntthup lang bad shynrang bad kynthei.

Ka jingsdang jong ka Hima Khyndai Shnong, ne ka
Hima Shala ne Shella Confederacy, ka la long da ka rai
mon sngewbha hi jong ki shnong kiba im bad don bynta
ha ki Hat Phali bad Hat Pdia. Ka jinglong jong ka Hima
ka shong ha ki Rai bad ka jingiakut dorbar. Ki Wadadar
kim don bor don iktiar halor ki shnong ki thaw lait tang
halor ka shnong Shala hi. Ki don tang ka bor bishar ia ki
Appil haba ki wan na ki Sandi. Hynrei wat ha kaba bishar
ia ki Appil, ki Wadadar kim ju leh ha la ka Office hynrei
ha ka Dorbar. Ha ka por bishar kam, ki Wadadar kiba
bat ia ka Office, ki pyntip ia baroh ki shnong ba ki 'Men
Shnong bad ki rangbah shnong kin iamih lang. Ha kaba
iasaid arliang ia kano kano ka kam, ka Dorbar teng teng ka
neh baroh shisngi, bad haba la iathait kaba iasaidnia, ki
Wadadar ki shu ai ka rai kaba tang da ka ktien, "Ksan
kata kata ka liang". Haba ki la kynnoh kum kata ka ktien,
ki ai ha ka liang ba ksan ia ki kot ki sla ban leit shna ia ka
rai, bad ki pat ki shu soi beit. Lada ki Wadadar
kim iatylli kawei ki ju ai thaw rai mar kawei ha ki baroh
arliang mamla. Ka rai ka dei ban long ha madan, ha khmat
ka Dorbar. Ka jingmyntoi kaba ki Wadadar ki ioh ka long
tang na ki kot ki sla bishar kam—ki bai dorkhast,
bai law dorkhast, bai nokol bad bai rai; nalar kata, la ai
baibam ia ki na ka jingmih jong ka Hat Pdia—ka khrong
ka dan na ki dkhar bad ki bar Hima. Ka hat Phali ka dei
ka hat lailuid bym don khrong don dan; kaba khyndiat
khyensoit ka kynja synniang kaba ki iapynmih teng teng ki
pynlut tang ha ki kam kiba iadei bad ka jingsynshar ia ka

Hat bad ka jingpynbha ia ki lynti ki syngkien ba ia id briew
 bad ia id lieng. Nadeh ka snem kumba 1950, khyndiat
 snem hadien ka 1947 kaba long ka snem jingpynkhlad
 ia ki jingiadei hima India-Pakistan, kane ka Hat ka duh ha
 suki-pa-suki.

X. KI SNEM KYNRUM KYNRAM JONG KA HIMA

Kumba la iathuh shadien, ia ki snem naduh 1790 haduh 1830 lah ban ong ba ki la long ki snem kiba dum tam ha ka hima. Tang shu iap u Syiem Ganga Singh, ka hima Arphewlai shnong ruh ka la iap. Ki jingiathuhkhana pateng ki ong tang katue, ba ka la don ka jingkulmar kaba khraw ha ka kam synshar khadar; nalar kata ym tip ei ei shuh, ym don jingthoh jingtar satia kiba lah ban ai jingshat eiei. Na Shala ka la mih ka jingialeh ban pyntylli ia ka hima; ki Wadadar nangto ki la pyrshang ban kdup ia ki shnong kiba hap hapoh ka hima kaba mynshuwa; ki la kam ia ka longsyiem ia ki shnong naduh Mawdon haduh khap ka Hima Sobra bad Hima Mawlong; hynrei ki jingkulmar ki la khraw than ba kim lah ban syrdep ia ki jingpait jingpra. Kumba la iathuh mynshuwa, ki Khadhynriew Shnong kim lah shah ban sah khlem syiem, ki la leit iasoh hima noh bad u Syiem Sobra; ki shnong Mawdon, Mawkhan bad Nonglait kiba la ju ia-m synrop ha ki snem ba mynshuwa kim lah iasop shuh para ma ki; ka shnong Nonglait ka la dkhat noh ia lade na ka jingiadei lang bad ki ha ki katto katne ki kam pyniaid hima; ki shnong Synnei baroh artylli ki la shu shong kyrpang khlem mihkhmat shuh ha ki Dorbar; ka shnong Tynrong ka la iapait iapra bad ka la thaw ialade laitylli ki Sandi—Rumnong, Mawrap, Nonglyngkien. Ki Sanshnong kiba kynthup ia ki shnong Tyrna, Nongkroh, Nongriat, Mynteng, bad Ramdait ki la shong pdeng ha ka jinglyngngoh bad jingartatien. Da ka jingstad buit ki rangbah saidthma jong ki Dorbar Hat Pdia bad Hat Phali, ki la lah ban bat ha ka jinglong kaba synrop kawei khadar tylli ki shnong kiba kynthup Shala, Mustoh, Nongwar, Nongtrai, Dew saw, Lyngkhom, Tyngnger, Rumnong, Umtlang, Mawrap Nonglyngkien bad Nongbah. Ki la lah ruh ban bat ia kitei ki San Shnong hapoh ka Hima, la kata ka la shu long kham bun ha ka kyrtenz bad ka ktien ban ia kaba ha ka kam. Ym lah satia ban ong thikna hamar kano ka snem ba la

jia kine kiei kiei. Ia ki Wadadar Hima kiba nyngkong la khot ki Wadadar Khadar Shnong. Dei ka Dorbar Khatar Shnong kaba la hat ia ka jinglongtraí halor ki artylli ki hat—Ka Pdia bad ka Phali haduh kane ka sngi. Kine ki khatar shnong ki long ki traí halor kine baroh artylli ki Hat. Haduh mynta ka sngi ki donhok ban iakren bad korbar halor baroh ki jait kam ba iadei bad ka jingpyniaid ia kine ki Hat ha ka dorbar hima. tang ba ym shah shuh ia ki ban iasoi lang ha ki rai dorbar. Ka daw jong kane ka long namar ba ki la leit iasoh noh bad ka Sorkar Phareng bad kim don jingiadei ei ei shuh ha ki kam synshar bad pyniaid shnong jong ki bad ka Hima Wadadar. Imat dei kine ki hat kiba la teh la khum ia kine ki shnong ban ialong kawei ka hima, ia kaba la khot da ka Sorkar Phareng ha ki sngi kiba nyngkong, ka *Confederacy ki Khatar shnong jong ki Wadadar Shala*. Kaba ngi ioh jingtip kaba kham thikna katto katne ka long naduh ba ka Hima ka la paw jingthoh jingtar ha ki kot ki sla ka Sorkar Phareng.

Ki don ki jingthoh kiba ong ba ki shipai u David Scott ki la hiarthma ia ki shnong ka Hima Shala. Ki jingthoh ki long tang katta Kiei kita ki shnong? Ki jingiathukhana tymmen na Mustoh ki ong ba uwei u Sahep Bishar u la hiar na Sohra lyngba ka Laitkynsew sha Mustoh bad Shala. Haba u la poi ha Mustoh, uwei u briew u la siat ia u Sahep shikhnam hynrei uta u sahep u la thap ia uta u khnam bad u la shu hap ha khyndew Hangta u Sahep u la siat shi-pistol ia uta u briew bad u la kyllon ha shen. Ka kyrteng uta u nong-Mustoh ka long u Thu Rngim. Um shym la iap hynrei u la lehmyneh iap. Ki briew ka shnong Mustoh kim shym ialethma bad kine ki shipai, ki la her iap her im ia lade shapoh khlaw. Na Mustoh, kita ki shipai ki la hiar arsut sha Shala, kim shym iakynduh jingialeh pyrshah ei ei na ki nong-Shala.

Ngí ioh jingtip kaba shai ba ha ka por ba ki Phareng ki la ialethma bad ki Syiem Khasi ha ka snem 1829, kine sawngut ki rangbah ki la long ki Wadadar jong ka Hima Khatar Shnong: U Mihsngi uba la hiarpateng na u Kynshe, u Borsing uba la hiarpateng na u Jirkha, u Wankhana Soh-meh uba la hiarpateng na u Sting, bad u Ksan uba la hiar-

pateng na u Bor*. Don ki daw ba ngin pyrkhat ba kine ki la long ki Wadadar kiba nyingkong, ha ka jingshisha, la ka lah ban long ba la don kiwei pat kiba ha kham shuwa jong ki kiba la long Wadadar hapdeng ki kynrum kynram. Artylli ki daw ban pynshisha ia kane ki long, (1) Ka bor ban rai ia ki kam iap kam im jong ka Hima kam shong ha ki Wadadar hyrrei ha ka Dorbar ba la mikhkmat da ki 'Men-shnong bad ki Rangbah Shnong jong ki Sandi; hynrei kine ki Wadadar, imat, ki la shim ia ka bor halor lade ban iateh Agreement bad ka Sorkar Phareng bad ki brieve jong ka; (2) Haba ka Sorkar Phareng ka la dawa na ki ba kin siew ia ka kuna kaba laihajar tyngka da ki khatar shnong, ki Wadadar ki la ong ba ym dei tang ki khatar shnong hynrei yn kynthup ruh bad ia ki San Shnong ban iasiew lang. Na ka liang ka Sorkar kim mynjur ia kane ka jingong ki Wadadar, namar ki ong ba ki San Shnong ki la don ka Agreement kaba kyrpang.

Ban pynshisha ia kitei ki jingong haneng, ngin buh hangne ia kine saw tylli ki dulir:—

A. KA AGREEMENT HAT PDIA BAD HAT PHALI

Ngi ki khyndai shnong bad ki Sawseng Shala kiba ngin soi kyrteng hapoh ngi la iaseng dorbar ha Phali, ngi iathoh da kane ka kular shaphang ki Hat ba la ju long na mynbarm hapoh Elaka Shala tang artylli, ka Hat Pydia bad ka Hat Phali. Mynta dang khyndiat snem la long sa kawei ka Hat ha Hat Lyba ba dang thaw thymmai. Na ka bynta kane ka Hat Lyba ia kitei ki Hat barim la rit, imat kum ban duh noh bad ki brieve baroh napoh Elaka Shala kim ngewsuk namar ka long ka jingluksan; namarkata dei ban duh noh ia katei ka Hat Lyba. Kumta, kino kino ki Wadadar ba la long ne ki ban dang long ym lah ban leit thaw hat ha katei ka Hat Lyba thymmai, lane shawei shawei hapoh Elaka Shala; lada leit te, ia kita ki Wadar yn duh noh na ka kam

*Une u Ksan ngi lah ban jer kyrteng u Ksan I, namar don uwei pat u Ksan uba la long Wadadar hadien kumba 60 snem kumba ngin sa iohi hadien.

Wadar khlem don ktien satia. Bad napdeng jong ngi ki Shala bad ki khyndai shnong ruh, kino kino ki ban leit thaw Hat ha katei ka Hat Lyba ne shawei shawei hapoh Elaka Shala te yn long kuna arphew tyngka wei briew. Ia kane, haba dei ia ki khyndai shnong yn daiñ hi ha la ka shnong ka shnong; haba kim lah daiñ ha la ka shnong yn daiñ ki Wadar bad ki Khyndai shnong ha Phali. Bad ia ki kular barim kin sah hi kumjuh.

La soi—(1) *Na Shala* : u Kuhai, u Wantang, u Jaiong, u Raimanik, u Snarai, u Jon, u Khah, u Drop, u Botrai bad u Ajon. (2) *Na Mustok* : u Bar bad u Mansing. (3) *Na Nongtrai* : u Bor bad u Nijon. (4) *Na Tyngger* : u Rupe bad u Syndor (5) *Na Dewswu* : u Baduk bad u Jobor. (6) *Na Lyngkhom* : u Wanlait (7) *Na Rumnong* : u Rising bad u Jongor. (8) *Na Umtlaug* : u Jih. (9) *Na Nongwar* : u Dorsing, u Wirpai, u Mansing, u Niaphorsing, u Konrai bad u Soobasing.

Dated Phali, the 17th, July 1879.

Da kane ka kular, kumba phi ki paidbah Khyndai Shnong phi la kongnguh te ngi ruh ngi kongnguh.

La soi : u Taprai Wadar
u Khana Wadar
u Nasing Wadar.

Nongthoh— U Dorsing. Dated, 18th, September, 1879.

B. KA AGREEMENT BA LA AI DA KI WADADAR SHELLA SHA KA EAST INDIA COMPANY HA KA SNEM 1829.

Ha ka Company badonburom,

Ka Agreement jong u Mihsngi, u Borsing bad u Ksan kiba long ki Wadadar jong ka shnong Shala bad kiwei pat ki shnong Khadar tylli.

Kumba ka jingkulmar ne ka jingialethma ka la jia ha ki Ri Lum bad ngim shym iasylla ne iasoh bad ka Govern-ment ne iamihkhat ryngkat, bad namarkata ka daw la phah shipai sha ki shnong, jong ngi mynta ngi wan ai da kane ka Agreement (jingiateh) ba ngin bat ia kine ki jingkular ba la kdew harum:—

1. Ba, namar ba ngi la leh ia kine ki pop, ngi mynjur ban siew da ki kisti, sha ka Sirkar, ma ngi ki Khadar Shnong, ia ka kuna kaba Rs. 4000/- (sawhajar tyngka), ba ha kaba siew ia kine ki tyngka, ngi baroh sawngut ngi kitkhlieh.

2. Ba, na u mawshun uba don harud ka Wah Bakra uba hap hapoh ka Hima jong ngi, ngi mynjur ban ai ia ka Sorkar ba kan kit ei khlem siewdor katba ka donkam, na kano kano ka jaka ba ki jied ki rangbah treikam jong ka, hynrei ym dei ban shim na kiwei kiwei ki jaka.

3. Ba ladi don uno uo u nongkamsniew uba hapoh ka Jylla Sylhet lane kano kano awei pat ka jaka u wan ban phet rieh sha ngi, ngin aiti ia u shisyndon tang shu pan na ngi da ka Kashari jong ka jylla.

4. Ba ngi kular ban ym thaw jingiakaja lane ialethma bad ka Company badonburom, lane bad uno uno u Syiem uba la iateh synjuk lok bad ka Sorkar.

5. Ba lada mih kano kano ka jingiakaja hapdeng jongngi bad ki Syiem ba la ong haneng, ka Sorkar kan tehkit bad pynbeit, bad na ka bynta ban pyntreikam ia kine, ngi ai da kane ka Agreement kaba dated 3rd. September 1829 kaba hap ha ka 19th u hnai Bhadra 1236 B S.

La soi

- (1) Oomishni Wahadadar.
(U Mihsngi)
- (2) Oobursing Wahadadar.
(U Borsing)
- (3) Oosoomen Wahadadar.
(U Sohmen)
- (4) Ooksan Wahadadar
(U Ksan Wahadadar)

Ki nongshong shnong ka shnong Shella.

K. KA AGREEMENT BAD KAI NGLIS COMPANY

La soi : Mr. Harry Inglis na ka bynta ka Company.

- Bad
1. Oomishni Wahadadar (Mihsngi).
 2. Ooahn Khana Soomen Wahadadar (Wankhana Sohmen)
 3. Oobursing Wahadadar. (Borsing)
 4. Ooksan Wahadadar (U Ksan)

(La thoh ha ka ktien Bangla)

Ka Agreement ba la iathoh da u Mihsngi Wahadadar, u Wankhana Sohmen Wahadadar, u Borsing Wahadadar bad u Ksan Wahadadar ki nongshongshnong jong ka shnong Cheyla, na ka bynta ka jingthimu ba la pyni harum :—

U Mr. Scott u la dawa na ngi 3000/— (Laihajar tyngka) kum ka kuna ban siew sha ka Government kaba ngim donbor ban siew. Ngi la iohpdian ia kine ki tyngka 3000/— (Laihajar tyngka) biang na phi, bad da ka mon sngewbha ngi ai ha phi kane ka Agreement ba ngi la bynda lut ia u Sohñiamtra uba mih na ka Hima Shala na ka bynta khadsan snem, naduh 1238 B.S. haduh 1253 B. S. (1830-1845) bad phin siew ha ngi ia ka dor kumne :—

(1) Artyngka phra anna shispah bhar naduh November shitarik haduh December 15 tarik, (2) Artyngka khadar anna shispah bhar naduh December 16 tarik haduh 31 tarik, (3) Lai tyngka shispah bhar naduh shitarik January haduh 15 tarik, (4) Lai tyngka saw anna naduh 16 tarik January haduh 31 tarik, (5) Laityngka phra anna naduh shitarik February haduh 15 tarik, (6) Laityngka khadar anna naduh 16 tarik February haduh 29 tarik, (7) Sawtyngka naduh shitarik u March haduh bakut ka aiom. *

* Kat kum ki bnai bad ki snem dkhar ha ka ktien Bangla ka long : Naduh ka snem 1231 B.S. haduh 1252 B.S. Ka jingkein bnai patka long (1) $2\frac{1}{2}$ tyngka shispah bhar Khasi naduh 1-15 tarik u bnai Kar tik haduh 15 tarik u bnai Aghran 1238 B.S. (2) $2\frac{1}{2}$ tyngka shispah bhar Khasi naduh 16 haduh 30 tarik u bnai Aghran (3) 3 tyngka naduh 1-15 tarik u bnai Pous (4) $3\frac{1}{2}$ tyngka naduh 16-30 tarik u bnai Pous (5) $3\frac{1}{2}$ tyngka naduh 1-15 tarik u bnai Maugh. (6) $3\frac{1}{2}$ tyngka naduh 16-30 tarik u bnai Maugh. (7) $4\frac{1}{2}$ tyngka naduh shitarik u bnai Falgoon haduh bakut ka aiom soh.

Ha kano kano ka por ba u briew jong ka Company um pan na ngi, ngin pynmih shisyndon ia u sohñiamtra ha kat soh bad ia ka dor yn siew nakot tyngba ki dolar ne nongkorbar Khasi.

Ngi kular ban die ia ki sohñiamtra jong ngi tang sha ka Company hapdeng ki por ba la buh, bad ban ym die ha kino kino kiwei pat ki nongkhañ ne ki briew bad kin ym don shuh mano mano kiba napoh ka Hima Shala jong ngi ki ban die ia ki.

Ngi la die ha une u rangbah khlem tyngkai ei ei shuh, ia ki sohñiamtra baroh katba ki mih shisnem shisnem napoh ka hima jong ngi ha ki dor ba la jakut haneng; bad lada ngin ai ha u ia ki sohñiamtra haba u la dawa na ngi, ngin siew ia ka jingduhnong jong u baroh; bad lada ma ngi ngi duh noh na ka kam Wadadar, kita ki ban iashimti ia ka kam Wadadar kin pyndep ia kane ka jingiateh.

Lada mih kano kano ka jingiakajia hapoh kine ki snem, kaba iadei bad kaba iadie iathied ia ki sohñiamtra, kat ban pynlong ka jingduhnong ia ka Company, ngin kohnguh ia ki hukum jong ka Kashari bishar kaba ha Sylhet. Ngi ki Wadadar baroh sawngut ngin ioh ka bai dustur 10 pun ki sbai man ka shispah bhar u soh. (1 pun = 64; 10 Pun = 640 tylli ki sbai = 2 anna).

Ngi la iohpdjang markti ia ki tyngka baroh ba la kdew haneng. Shispah bhar ki sohñiamtra ki iaryngkat bad 3200 tylli ki soh katba kum ka jingkheñ ki dkhar.

Lada une u rangbah u kwah ban thied ia ki sohñiamtra na ngi hadien ba la kut kitei ki snem, ngi kular ban die ia ki sohñiamtra tang ha u, ym sha kino kino kiwei pat ki nongthied. Na ka bynta kine ki jingiakut ngi jasoñ ia kane ka Agreement ha ka Sngi 5 tarik u bnai Falgun 1236 B.S. kaba hap ha ka 15th. February 1830. (La pynkylla Khasi na ka ktien Bangla).

Sakhi I

Soobit Narain Kar
Resident of Pergunnah
Dacca Duckin

Sakhi II

Mahomed Ansar
Resident of Pergunnah
Dacca Duckin,
Now at Pergunnah Mahram

Sakhi III

Mohesram Deb
Resident of Pergunnah
Pouchok Nando Khollah

Sakhi IV.

Sheik Berrai,
Resident of Pergunnah
Borakheah
Mouzah Mooker Gong.

Khyndiat ki jingkynthoh halor kine ki Agreement:

1. Ka Agreement 1829 ka teh ia ka Confederacy ki Khadar Shnong bad ia baroh ki briew jong ka; kiwei kiwei ki shnong ki lait. La ki lait, ki sohñiamtra jong kiwei ki shnong ki hap lang hajuh haba ki wan sha Hat Phali ne Hat Pdla. Ki San Shnong ki don ka Agreement ba kin ai ma ki ia ki dieng ban shna ia ki ting Sorkar ha Sohra, bad haba kim don jingngewhun ha ka jinglong khlieh ki Wadadar Shala halor ka Hima ki la aiti beet noh ia lade ha ka Sorkar da kaba ki thung nongsynshar hi noh ia la ki Sandi da ki Sordar kiba ioh jingpynskhem na ka Sorkar Phareng.

2. Ki Laishnong, suksuki, ki la rabud ia ki San Shnong ban aiti noh ia lade ha ka Sorkar Phareng, ki la kwah la u jong u Sordar bad ki la khlad noh na ka Confederacy. Haden ba la khlad kine, ka Confederacy ne Hima Shala ka la sah tang khyndai shnong haduh kane ka sngi.

3. Ia ka Agreement 1830 kaba iadei shaphang ka Ijra (monopoly) u sohñiamtra, la iai bteng shi iai bteng, da kaba kyntiew khyndiat-pa-khyndiat ia ka dor shaduh ka San tyngka shispah bhar soh ha ka snem kumba 1860, haduh ba la donkam ban ialeh da ka mokoduma pyrshah ia ka East India Company ha khmat ka Sorkar Phareng kaba la shimti ia ka bor Sorkar na ka Company ha ka snem 1858. Ka Company ka la rem, bad naduh kata la ioh die laitluid ia ki sohñiamtra kat sha kiba lah dor.

D. Ka Administrative Report ia ka Ri Khasi bad Jaintia Hills da u Mr. W.J. Allen, Member of the Board of Revenue on Deputation.

“Ngam don jingtip el ei ba don kano ka daw balei ba ia ki Panch Poonjee (San Shnong) ym dei ban shah ba kin mih noh na ki Khadar Shnong ba kin pyniaid ia la ki kam da la

ki jong ki Sordar bad ki Rangbah Shnong kumba ki la leh katto katne por hadien ba ki Hima Cossyah ki la pyndem wait ha ka Sorkar Phareng. Ki Wahadadar ki la ong ba kine ki shnong ki la iasoh lang bad ki Khadar Shnong naduh shu-wa ba kin mih ka jingialeh thma ha kine ki Ri Lum ha ka snem 1829 bad namarkata ki ruh ki dei ban iasiew lang ia ka bynta na ka Rs. 4000/— ka kuna ba la buh da u Mr. David Scott ba la iap, halor ka Hima Cheyla Poonjee baroh kawei. Kane ka long ka jingiathuh kaba bakla namar ka shai bha na ka Ikranamah* ba ki Wahadadar ki la ai ha ka 3 tarik September 1829, bad ki jingthoh jingtar jong ka Inglis Company, la pynhap ia kane ka kuna tang ha ki Khadar Shnong bad ym dei ha ki San Shnong. Ka paw ba ia kine ki San Shnong la shaiikuna kyrpang; bad kine ki nongshong shnong ki la siewspah ia ka kuna jong ki da kaba ki la pyn-dap ia ki dieng ki sieij ban tei ia ki iing Sorkar ba la dang tei ha kita ki sngi ha Sohra."

* Ikranamah: ka dei ka ktien dkhar kaba mut ka *Agreement*

XI KA JINGLONG WADADAR HA KA HIMA SHALA

Naduh kaba nyingkong la sngewthuh, uba lah ban long Wadadar ka Hima Khyndai Shnong u long tang uba hiarpatang na kitei ki Sawngut ki Wadadar jong ka Shnong Shala, kiba long u Kynshe, u Jirkha, u Sting bad u Bor; bad haba ong da kumwei pat, u dei ban long tang u traishnong Shala. Kumba la ong haneng, ki Wadadar ki bat ia ka bor bad ka iktiar kaba ar syrtap, kawer ka long ki Wadadar ne 'Menshong jong u Sandi Shala, bad kawei pat kum ki khlieh jong ki khyndai Shong khyndai Sandi. Kiba bit ban bat ia kane ka bor ne kup ia kane ka hok dei tang ki nong-Shala ha. Ia kane ka hok jinglong Wadadar ha Shala ki la bat ki nong-Shala kumba shispah snem, khlem don ba nud ban pyinkhih ban pyinkylla ia ka. Dei haduh ka snem 1928-29 la mih uwei u rangbah saidhma na Shala uba kyrteng u Mohesh Swett, namar ba u la kwah eh ban long Wadadar, u la iasylla bad ki Phra Shnong, u da kdew ba don ka lynti, ba ki ruh ki lah ban ioh ia ka hok ban long Wadadar, ym tang ki Shala. Na kaei kaba la iathuh shakhmat ka nia na ka liang ki Shala ka la khlaifi lpa; hynrei ki Phra Shnong pat ki la pynieng da ka nia ba kumba kiba donhok ban long Wadadar ki dei ki Waris jong u Kynshe bad u Jirkha kiba na Mustoh, u Sting uba na Dewsaw bad u Bor uba na Shala, ka lynti ka plie ba ki bymdei nong-Shala ruh ki lah ban long Wadadar. Hadien ka jingialeh mokotduma kaba khraw bad kaba jur, ka jingmih na kane ka la long ba u Deputy Commissioner u la ai ksan ha ki Phra Shnong. Ha ka Election Wadadar ha kaba sdang ka snem 1929, kiba la jop ki la long u Mohesh Swett bad u Jogidhon na Shala, u Sion Singh na Mustoh bad u Nobu'ist Bonney na Tyngnger. U Jogidhon Wadadar, uba lah ban fiiew ia u, uwei hapdeng ki Wadadar kioa rangbah tam, kiba bha tam, kiba stad tam bad kiba iar jingmut tam ha ka History jong ki Wadadar, u la *resign* na ka kam, um shyam la treh ban iatrei ryngkat bad ki Wadadar Nonghattei. Lah ban don kiba fiiew ia u ba u la leh iamrem. Hynrei ha kane, ka paw ka jinglong bakhraw jong u. : (1) U la sngew

ba ka Riiti u Sandi Shala ka la pra da ka jingshatthma. Ri para-Shala, u Mohesh Swett bad ka Party jong u. (2) Um lah ban shah ba u Nonghattei un long khleh ia u Sandi Shala. Kane ka jingjop jong ki Nonghattei ia ka kam Wadadar ka la long ka jingpyathar dor ia ka Shnong Shala da kaba pynlong ia ka kaba kham poh kyrdan ia ki Para Shmong. U Jogidhon Wadadar u la pyndonkam ia ka batt bad ka jingstad pyrkhat da kaba pynmih ha ka Dorbar Shala ba dei ban don noh da ki Menshnong. ki ban long ka *Original Court* jong u Sandi Shala. Kine kin long ha ka kyrdan jinglong Wadadar kaba rim kaba ha ki por ki Syiem Arphewlai Shnong. Ka Shnong Shala ka la sah kaba khleh 'Menshnong naduh ba la seng ia ka haduh ka snem 1929 ha kaba ka la thung sawngut ki 'Menshnong. Hadien ba la leh ia kane, u Jogidhon u la ieng ialeh Wadadar biang ha ka sien kaba bud. ha ka snem 1932-33, bad u la bteng biang ia ka jinglong Wadadar haduh ka bakut, ba u la sngew tymmen eh um treh mih kyrteng shuh ha ka Election kaba ha ka snem 1947. Une u Jogidhon Wadadar u la sdang ia ka jinglong Wadadar jong u naduh ka snem 1903. Ha ka History ka jinglong Wadadar, tang une narwei u la long u bym shym la shah rem wat shisien ruh ha ki Election Wadadar. Kata ka kren briew shibun, ka pyni ia ka jinglong rangbah bad jinglong riewshusha jong u.

Ka Hima Shala ka la long kaba bun nia bun jutang haduh katta katta. Imat kane ka bud ia ka tynrai jinglong ba la iathuh shaphang ki Shala haba ki dang don ha Ri Synteng. Ha ka por ka Sorkar Phareng ki mokotduma kiba la mih na ki shnong kiba hapoh kane kawei ka hima bad kiba la poi ha Kashari u Deputy Commissioner ha Shillong, ki lajan iaryngkat ha ka jingbun bad ka jingjwat bad ki bun tylli kiwei kiwei pat ki Hima Khasi. Ki Dorbar Hat Phali bad ki Dorbar Hat Shala ki ialang bun bunsien hapoh ka shisnem, bad ki jingia bun nia jong ki briew ki wallam bun jait ki jingkylla ha ka Hima. Kane ka long tang ma ka ka Hima ba la synshar da Sawngut ki nongsynshar kiba iaryngkat bor. Ki briew jong ka Hima Khyndai Shnong ki don ka jingrhem ban ialeit sngap ia ki jingiasaidthma jong ki tymmen ki san

ha ki dorbar hima. Ha ka Hima Khyndai Shnong, ki ritā ki kylla katba kum ka jingkylla ki por. Ki briew ki iamyn-jur lang bad ka District Council haba la pynkylla ia ka jinglong Wadadar jong ka Hima na ka Sawngut sha kaba tang uwei, bad ia ka por jinglong Wadadar na ka Laisnem sha ka Sansnem, kumjuh ruh ia ka jinglong bad ka bor ki Sandi ban pynkhlad ia ki kam bishar bad kam synshar. Kane ka la long naduh ka snem 1956. Tang ki traishnong jong ka Hima, ha ki pateng ki ban sa wan, kiba lah ban sngew-thuh ia ki jingbha bad ki jingsniew kiba mih na kine ki jingpynkylla ia ka nongrim Seng Shnong Seng thaw jong u barim u bajah.

XII KA THOH KA TAR, KA PULE KA DANGLE HAPOH KA HIMA

Ka Shnong Shala ka la long kaba nyingkong tam kaba la sngewthuh shaphang ka dor jong ka thoh ka tar, ka pule ka dangle. Shispah snem mynshuwa, ki la don ki dulir wai bad iadie iathied khyndew ba la thoh ha ki dak dkhar. La shem ia kine hajdeng ki Kot ki Sla hapoh Sawshnong bad khamtam eh kiba bun ki don ha Shala. Hapdeng jong kita ki kot ki sla kiba ha ka ktien Bangla kaba rim, ki don kiba la thoh ia ki ha ka por shuwa ban wan poi ki Phareng ha kane ka Ri, bad namar ba la thoh ha ki ktien hyndai, wat ki Bengali ka aiom mynta kim lah shuh ban pule ia ki. U nongthoh u la pyrshang ban wad nongpule ia ki katto katne ki dulir dkhar ha ka snem 1930, hynrei ki Pleadar Bengali ba kham tymmen ha kata ka por kim nang shuh ban pule bha ia ki, ki lah tang ban shu ioh kem ia ka jingmut.

Ka thoh ka tar, ka pule ka dangle, ka la joh rung nyingkong hapoh Ri Khasi Jaintia jong ngi ha ka shnong Shala, ia ka snem ym lah shuh ban tip, imat katba lah ban ioh kem na ki dulir ki barim bajah, naduh ki sngi jong ka East India Company. Ka East India Company ka la ioh dakhoh ia ka Ri Sylhet ha ka snem 1765. Kat kum ka jingtip ba ngi ioh na ka kot u Lt.Colonel Gurdon, la shah ia ka East India Company da ka aifi ba kan iakhai pateng bad ki riwulum Khasi-Jaintia naduh ka snem 1799, hadien ba la iakhai pateng lehrich la kumba arphew snem. Ki Shala kiba long ki briew kiba im ha kaba iamamlot bad ki dkhar, khlem pep ki la iakyn-duh bad ki briew ka Company bad ki la sdang ka jingiadie iathied khamtam ia u mawshun bad u sohniamtra naduh ka snem 1800 la kumno kumno. La fiiew ha kito ki sngi ia ki Khasi da ki dkhar ba ki long ki nonglute riwulum (Mountainous marauders). Kane ka ialam jingmut ia ngi ban pyrkhath ba suki suki ki dkhar ki la ia-ithuh ithaw bad ki la iawan ialeit bad ki Shala. Haba la don ka khai pateng hapdeng ki briew ba nang ba stad ha ka thoh ka tar bad ki briew ki bymtip eiei ka la shu mih hi na baroh arliang -ki dkhar bad ki Shala,

ka jingthrang jingsliang ban ianang thoh ban i anangtar bad ban iabuh jingkeifi jingdiah da kaba thoh ha ki jingiatrei-kam jong ki.

Hapdong ki snem 1793 bad 1813, ka la don ka jingia-khing kaba jur ha Ri India hapdong ki rangbah ka East India Company bad ki Missionary kiba pyrshang ban seng skul ha kylleng ka Ri bad ba lyngba kita ki skul ban kham plie lynti ia ki ban ialap bad pynphriang ia ka niam Khristan. Ki Missionary ki la appil sha ka Parliament ha Bilat. bad da ki rai jong ka ha ka snem 1813 la pynjem ia ka jingiasngew-pyrshah hapdong ki Director ka Company bad ki Missionary. Haba la shah ia ka East India Company ban iakhai pateng bad ki Khasi ha ka snem 1799, ka Company ka la khang lad ia ki Missionary ban wan rung shapoh Khasi haduh ka snem 1813. Ngai lah ban buh antad ba ka jingsdang ka jingwan jong ki Missionary Brahman sha Shala ka la dei ban long hapdong kine ki snem, bad ngin ym bakla jngai than lada buh antad ia ki snem hapdong 1810 haduh 1820. Na ka liang ka Company ruh lehse ka la sngewbha shibun ba ki khar Brahman ki la wan rung sha Shala ban khanglad ia ki Missionary Khristan kiba lah ban pynmih jingpynwit ia ki kam khali pateng jong ka hadien habud. Ka jingpyniasuk kaba janai ia ki jingiadei ka Company bad ki Missionary ka la long haduh ka snem 1823 da ka Rai ki *director* kaba 17th July jong kata ka snem.

Ka Skul ba la pynlong nyngkong eh ha Shala, imat, kam don jingiadei bad kane ka Company Phareng. Ka la mih na ka jingkwah nang thoh nang pule jong ki traishnong Shala hi bad ka jingkwah na ka liang ki dkhar ruh, ban pynrung ia ka niam Hindu hapoh Ri Khasi. Haba ka jingsynshar ki Patsha Mongul ia ka Ri India ka la troifi, ki la don bun ki jingkylla ha ka rukom synshar khadar khamtam ia ka Ri Bengal. Haba ngi pule ia ki kot History kiba rim ba jah, lada ia kano kano ka bynta jong ka ri la synshar da u Syiem Hindu, u pyndonkam ia la ka bor ban pyntlot bor ne wat ban pynduh syndon ia ka Niam Musulman; kumjuh ruh un leh lada ia kano kano ka bynta jong ka ri la synshar da u Syiem Musulman. Ryngkat bad ka jingsynshar ka ju bud lang ruh ka rukom hikai kot hikai sla. Lah ban ong ba ka

Ri India ka la ioh ban shongsuk hapoh ka jingda jingdaup jong ka East India Company. Hapdeng ki Hindu ki don ki Skul Brahman kiba ki khot ki *Tols* ia ki Skul heh bad ki *Path-salas* ia ki Skul rit, bad hapdeng ki Musulman pat ki khot ki Skul *Maktab* lane *Madrasah*. Ka jingthmu ba kongsan jong kine ki skul ka long ban pynmih ki riewniam kiba ki khot ki Pandit hapdeng ki Hindu bad ki Maulvis hapdeng ki Musulman. Ha ki Skul Brahman ki hikai ia ki ktien Sanskrit bad Bengali (ha Bengal) bad ha ki Skul Madrasah ki hikai ia ki ktien Arabic bad Persian. Ha ka jingpyniaid kam Hima Sima ki pyndonkam da ka ktien *Persian*. Namarkata, bun ki Hindu ruh ki leit sha ki Skul Musulman ban nang ia ka ktien Persian kaba long ka ktien Sorkar.

Katba lah ban tip, ka Skul ha Shala ka dei ka jong ki Hindu bad hangno la hikai ia ka ktien Sanskrit bad ktien Bengali. Ngini ym sngewphylla ban tip ba kaba la ring eh ia ki khynnah samla ban hikai dkhar ka la long *khamtam* eh da ki jingrwai. Kine ki dei ki jingrwai niam Hindu kiba ha ki bun ki rukom kam ki *Sankirtan* bad ki *Nugirtan*, kiba ki nongrwai haba ki la shirhem, ki klet lut ia ka pyrthei baroh. Ka long kaba sngewtynnad ban tip katto katno shaphang ka rukom hikai Skul ha Ri Bengal hapdeng kita ki por, namar, khlem artatien ki bud ia kajuh ka rukom ha Shala.

Ia ka jinghikai Skul ki pynlong ha ki baranda jong ki briew ne hapoh ki syrngiew jong ki dieng. Niar eh ba kin da don da ki iingtrep kiba malu mala. Ki khynnah ki long ar ne laingut haduh kumba arphew ngut ha ki shnong kiba heh, ka rta jong ki khynnah ka long hapdeng san bad kumba khatsan snem. Ki sdang na ka rta kaba katno katno snem ruh bad ki khynnah ki iehuoah ia ki Skul katba ki mon. Ki don ki nonghikai kiba shu ioh tulop lai bad saw tyngka shibnai ba don mano-re-mano ba ai, u nongsynshar ne ki Jaminder bad ki khynnah Skul kim ju siew baikul, hynrei, haba la kyrduh bai khaw, ki nonghikai ki shu leit rah teng teng mar khyndiat u khaw, ne ki leit iakhrong na ki briew. Ka Shala hi, namar ba ki briew ki la long kiba riwspah lpa haduh kita ki por, lehse ki siew da ka tulop kaba biang ia ki nonghikai na ka Phon Shnong. Ym ju don Kot Pulo

(Text Books) ha ki skul. Ka jinghikai Skul ka don saw kyrdan ha kane ka rukom:— (1) Ki ai ha u khynnah ban ring dur ia ki dak da u dieng uba rit ha khyndew-Kane ka shim por kumba shiphew sngi. (2) U nonghikai u shna ia ki dak da ka basam thliw da u nar uba rit ha ka sla diengkwaï, diengtlai ne dieng snepkor bad phah bud ia kita da u khulom kdait ne da u rnga haduh ba u khynnah un da lah ban kynmaw ba un leh khlem da bud ia kaba leh u nonghikai. La hikai ia u khynnah ba yn pyniadait lang ia ki dak bad ba un sa kynnoh ban kynnoh kyrteng briew, mrad, syntiew, soh bad kiwei kiwei. (3) La hikai ia u khynnah ba un thoh ia ki *Sentence* bad ia ki dak jingkheifñ, kheifñ-lang bad shah-u-briew, bad phah spel ia ki sien naduh iwei haduh arphew; la ai ha u ban leh ia kane ha ki sla kait ba kham heh, bad (4) La hikai ia ki jingkheifñ ktien, ia ki rukom buh jingkheifñ, ia ki shithi, ki dorkhast, bad kiwei kiwei. Dei haba u khynnah u la poi ha ka kyrdan kaba saw ba la ai kotsada ia u ban thoh. Haba u la mlien ban leh ia kine, la ñiew ba u la bit la biang ban pule ia ki Kotniam ha ka ktien Bengali kum ka Ramayana bad ka Mahabharata. Man ka step u nonghikai u leit wad leit khroh ia ki khynnah ban wan sha Skul. Haba u la ioh katto katne ngut u ialam ia ki sha la ñing ne sha kano kano ka jaka kaba bit bad hangta u hikai ryngkat bad ka jingpynsngewbha ia ki katba u lah, ban pynjuh ia ki. Man ka step, shuwa ban pynlong ia ka Skul ki ju hikai rwai ne duwai ban pyndonburom ia ka blei sngi, ka blei ding, ka blei jingstad (*Saraswati*) ne ia kiwei kiwei ki blei. Na ka bynta ki khynnah ba la kham san, ka rukom pynshitom ia ki haba kim lah kot ka long da kaba sympat, phah ieng shiliang kjat lane phah rah ki kti shajrong haduh ban da sakhrat. Ia kane ka rukom la bud ha ki Skul Mission Khristan ruh ha Ri Khasi jong ngi bun bun snem. Kham bunsien eh ki khynnah Skul ki long ki khynnah laitlan kiba leh runar katba mon shabar skul, hynrei ia la ki nonghikai haba ki iakyn-duh ki burom ki da nguh da dem haduh slajat jong ki.

Ha kita ki por, ym pat don rukom jingpyniaid Skul kaba thikna. Ki nonghikai ki shu pyndep ia la ka kam tang kat ban iadei bad ka jingthmu jong ki. Ka da paw shai ba ka jingthmu na ka liang ki nonghikai haba ki

hikai Skul ka long ban pynkylla Hindu ia ki Shala, bad ha kane ki la jop katto katne kumba ngin sa iohi harum. Katba lah ban bishar, ka Skul ha Shala ka la long ka bym-don jingiasoh ei ei bad kiwei kiwei ki skul ha Ri Bengal. Ka la iaiaid ha la ka jong ka rukom. Wat ka Sorkar Phareng, da ka East India Company, kaba pyniaid ia ka jinghikai Skul ruh kam pat don Education Department ka ban khmih ban pyn-ryntih ia ka rukom jinghikai ha ki Skul. Dei haduh ka snem 1854 ba ka Parliament na Ri Bilat ka la pynkup bor ha ka Company ban pynmih ia kawei ka Plan Hikai Skul kaba ki khot ka Education Despatch of 19th July 1854 kaba don 100 tylli ki Paragraph. Da kane ka Despatch, la buh beit buh ryntih ia ka rukom jinghikai Skul naduh Primary haduh ki University bad ia ki kyndon jingpyniaid kiba bniah naduh ki nonghikai, ki nongkhmih skul, ki Director bad kumta ter-ter haduh ki Vice Chancellor jong ki University. La sdang pyntreikam ia ka Despatch naduh ka snem 1857 ha kaba la seng ia ki University Calcutta, Bombay bad Madras. Na kine ki jingjia ngin sngewthuh ba shuwa ka snem 1857, ka Skul ha Shala ka la long kaba dang kynrum kynram, ba la hikai ha ka rukom bym pat don jingiasoh bad kino kino kiwei pat ki Skul ne ki jingpyniaid skul ha Ri Dkhar. Ha ka liang jinghikai ia ka ktien Khasi lei lei ngin sngewthuh bym pat don ei ei ha Shala. Ka Skul ba la pynlong shuwa ia ka snem 1857 ka la dei ban long syrim ia ki Skul trairi ki Hindu hapoh Bengal.

Haba bishar na kiei kiei ba la kdew haneng ngim lah lait na kaba pyrkhat ba ka jinghikai Skul ha Shala shuwa ka snem 1857 ka la long kaba syrim ia ki Skul Brahman ha Bengal, hynrei ka ai ruh ia ka jingnang jingtip kaba kyllum ha ki briew ba kin nang ka thoh ka pule, ka kheif ka diab kaba iadei dur bad ka jingtrei jingktah jong ki briew. Ka jinghikai ha Skul ka la long da ka ktien Bengali bad la shim lang baroh artylli ki ktien - Bengali bad Sanskrit. Sha-phang ka jingnang thoh bad pule, ym da bun eh kiba nang thoh nang pule, hynrei ki briew ki fiewkor bad fiew-burom shibun eh ia kiba nang.

Ha ka por ba u nongthoh u la leit shong skul ha Shala ha ka snem 1912, I Babu Isaiah, I kpa jong I babu Fred-

lin Roy, nador kiwei kiwei ki jingpule, I la hikai ia ngi-ban pule bad ban thoh ia ki dak Bengali, la ngim shym lah ban leh shibun. Ha kata ka por, I Babu Isaiah I lah ban don ka rta kumba 70 snem. Lada kumta, ka snem kha jong I kan long lehse ha ka snem 1842 bad I la dei ban leit pule ha skul dkhar ha ka snem kumba 1850. Haba u nongthoh u la shong ha Shala (1912-1914) u la iohi ia ka *rath* (ka kali kaba jrong palat shirynieng briew) ba ki samla Shala ki iaring ryngkat bad ki jingrwai dkhar kiba jam ha ka por Durga Puja; hynrei u nongthoh um kynmaw ba don dur bleithaw ei ei halor kata ka *rath*, don tang ki briew: haba u pyrkhat mynta, lehse ym don. Ha shnong Shala hi ym kham iohsngew jingrwai Khristan ha kito ki sngi, hynrei tang ki jingrwai dkhar jong ki samla ha ki iing bad teng teng ha lynti syngkien. Ka bor jong kine ki sur bad jingrwai dkhar ka la pur sha kiwei kiwei de ki shnong kum ha Mustoh, Nongwar, Tyngnger, Mawdon bad shaduh Warding. Ki samla bym dei khristan ki ju khot teng teng ia ki nonghikai rwai dkhar ha ki shnong jong ki da ka basiew tulop ia ki. U nongthoh u kynmaw ba ha shnong Tyngnger hi, haba u dang khynnah, u la wan shong ha shnong uwei u nonghikai jingrwai dkhar ia ki samla, bad la ong ba ki siew ia u haduh 30 tyngka shibnar. Ha ki katto katne tylli ki shnong la don ka jingsdang ia ki skul pule ktien dkhar, hynrei namar bym don jing-pynshlur na ki Missionery kiba pyniaid skul ha kita ki por, kita ki skul ki la shu duh hi suki suki. Ha ka por ba u nongthoh u la shong ha Shala u la sah ha kawei ka iing jong uwei u briew uba la tymmen bha u bym lah shuh ban leit trei jingtrei hynrei u dang lah ban leit thied dohkha na Hat Sohhyngriang (ha kata ka por); une u tymmen u long uba la long khristan bad u bymnang pule kot pule sla, hynrei u la iathuhkhana ha ki por mynmiet shaphang u *Ram*, ka *Sita* bad u *Raban* jong ka *Ramayan* bad shaphang ki *Rishis* bad ki *muni* kiba long ki pukir riwhok jong ki Hindu kiba la mih fiutmaw ha ki ingdong jong ki. Ngi te ngi la shu sangap lyngngoh ia kita ki jingiathuh hyndai, ngi da ngeit, kum ki khymah ba ki long kiba shisha. Ka shnong Shala

ka la don kawei ka jinglehniam kaba ki khot ka puja ia ka Sondhi Biseri kaba long shibynta na ka jingrakhe Durga Puja ki Hindu. Ha ka jingpynlut pynsep na ka bynta kane ka Puja, ki Wadadar ki la ju ai ban khrong shihat ha ka shisnem da ki nonglehniam, naduh ki por barim bym lah kynmaw shuh haduh ka snem 1929. Ha ka por ba la long Wadadar ki Phra Shnong, ki la pynsangeh ia kane ka jingai halor ka nia ba lada ai na ka bynta ka Puja Sondhi la dei ban ai ia kiwei kiwei de ki nongpynlong jingiaseng niam. Kine ki jingjia baroh ki iathuh haduh katno ba ka niam Hindu ka la ioh suhtied ha Shala.

Mynta ngin phai biang sha ka skul ha Shala. Ngi ia-kren tang shaphang kata ka skul Brahman ki Hindu ha kaba ki hikai ia ka Bangla bad Sanskrit. Kam shym dei ka skul kaba da bha eh kat kum ka jingsngewthuh jong ngi ki riew mynta shaphang ka jinghikai skul. Kim da bun ki nong-Shala kiba nang pule bad nang thoh, la ha kaba kren te, lajan uwei-pa-uwei u briew u nang ban kren dkhar; kawei pat, kiba mih kiba paw na ka Skul Shala ha ka kam thoh kam tar ki long kiba liar eh, kaba lehse ngim lah ban kynnoh tang ha ki khynnah skul ba kim kitkhia ne leh tista ia la ki kam pule, hynrei la ka liang ki nonghikai ruh, ym ju don jingiathuhkhana ba la ju don uno uno u nonghikai dkhar, ba la ai da ka kyrteng, kum uba donnam ha ka skul. Ki nonghikai ki la long kiba shu trei ia ka kam khlem don ba peit, ba khmih, ba bishar. bad nalar kata, ym ju ioh-sngew ba don Komiti pyniaid skul. La ha ka kyrteng ka don haduh High School, hynrei kiba la poi shaduh klier jong ka Skul ki la long kiba khyndiat eh. Kat kum ka jingkdew snem ba la pyni haneng, ka la long ka skul kaba ia id ryntih tang hadien ka snem 1857; lehse lah ban khot ia ka ka skul Primary. Katno snem ka la ia id kumta ym don report nangno nangno. Katba ka Skul ha Shala ka la ia id ha ka ktien dkhar, ki Missionary ki la sdang ban seng ki Skul ha ka ktien Khasi. U Political Agent jong ka Sorkar Phareng u la plie ka Normal School ha Sohra ban hikai pule bad thoh ha ka ktien Phareng. Ka jingplie ia kine ki skul ka la pynkhih ia ka shnong Shala ban pyniaid shaphrang ia ka skul dkhar jong ki. Haba lehse ka la poi sha ka kyrdan

Middle English, la bna nam shaphang jong ka ba ka la dei ka Skul Bah. Ka la iai bat ia kane ka nam bun snem, haduh ba la pynkyntiew ia ka sha ka *Entrance Class*. Haba ka la poi sha ki klas kiba hajrong, la bna shaphang jong ka ba ka la long kaba la mih nyngkong kum ka skul Bah hapoh Ri Khasi Jaintia. La pyniasoh ia ka bad ka Calcutta University; ki Compulsory Subject ki la long Bengali bad Sanskrit. Ka la poi shaduh kane ka kyrdan haduh ka snem kumba 1890.

Lah ban pyni hangne shikyntien arkyntien ia kiwei kiwei ki Skul kum ka jingianujor bad kane ka Skul ha Shala. Ki Missionary na Ri Wales ki la buh Skul nyngkong eh ha Shala ha ka snem 1851 bad I nonghikai banyngkong dei I Nabon iba na Mawmluh; nangta la plie skul ha Nongkroh bad Nongwar ha ka snem 1853. Nangta ki sa bud ter ter kiwei ki skul ha kiwei kiwei ki shnong. Ka jingthmu jong ki Sahep Missionary ha kaba seng ia ki skul kam dei na ka bynta ban ai jingstad ia ki Khasi; hynrei ka long tang ban hikai thoh bad pule ba kin lah ban ithuh ban pule ia ka Baibl bad kot Jingrwai. Ha kine ki Skul Mission, la hikai nyngkong eh ban pule bad thoh ha ki dak Khasi ne dak Roman, kumba ki ong

Hapoh Ri Khasi Jaintia ki Skul Khasi ba nyngkong tam dei kito ba la seng ha Mawsmi, Mawmluh bad Sohra naduh ka snem 1842 Shuwa ban wan u Missionary uba nyngkong tam na Ri Wales, la don uwei u Missionary Baptist uba kyr teng u Alexander B. Lish uba la wan shong ha Sohra hynñiew snem (1832-1839) bad u la seng laitylli ki skul ha kiba la hikai ktien Khasi da ki dak Bangla - ha Sohra, Mawsmi bad Mawmluh; hynrei hadien ba la leit noh ma u la duh noh bad skul bad dak. Haba ianujor bad kine, ha ka skul ha Shala ym shym la hikai ia ka ktien Shala ban thoh da ki dak Bengali, la hikai beit beit tang ia ka ktien dkhar da ki dak dkhar. Nalor kine, ka East India Company haba ka la ioh buhai shnong ha shnong Sohra naduh ka snem 1831-32, ka la seng ka skul ha Sohra ban hikai ia ka ktien Phareng : ka jingthmu jong ka ka long ban pynmih briew napdeng ki Khasi ki ban lah ban iarap trei-kam ha ki kam Sorkar. Ha ka snem 1850, ngi shem ia uwei u rangbah Shala uba kyr teng u Lait-hat uba trei-kam kum u Dubasia (interpreter)

jong u Colonel Lister uba long u Political Agent ha kata ka por. Kane ka ialam jingmut ia ngi ba u Lait-hat u la leit shongskul ha ka skul Normal jong ka Sorkar naduh kumba shiphew snem mvnshuwa, kata, naduh ka snem 1840. Ngim lah pyrkhat ba u khynnah Shala, khamtam jong kita ki por, ba un shu leit shongskul beit beit ha ka Skul hikai Phareng ha Sohra khlem da ioh nongrim lupa ha ka kam thoh kam pule, la kumno kumno, ha la ka jong ka shnong. Ka long kaba lah ban pyrkhat ba u Lait-hat u la ioh ka jinghikai Skul ha Shala ha ka snem kumba 1830. Ka Skulbah kaba nyingkong kaba la long hapoh Ri Khasi Jaintia ka dei ka Skul Normal jong ka Sorkar ha Sohra ha kaba la hikai ia ka ktien Phareng bad ktien Khasi. Shuwa ba ka Sorkar kan pyrkynriah noh ia ka Sor ne nongbah jong ka na Sohra sha Shillong ha ka snem 1866, ka la aiti noh ia ka Normal School ha Sohra ha ka kti ki Missionary ban pyniaid ia ka, naduh ka snem 1864. Ki babun ki briew kiba nang ba stad, ha ki snem kiba nyingkong ka jingsynshar ki Phareng ki la mih na kane ka Normal School Shaphang kane ka Normal School, la pyrkynriah ia ka sha Shillong ha ka snem 1891 ha kaba la lah don lpa kawei ka High School jong ka Mission bad kawei ruh ka jong ka Sorkar*. La lum lang ia kine baroh laitylli ki Skul bad u Sahep Ceredig Evans u la long u Headmaster uba nyingkong.

*I Mr. Kynpham Singh Dkhar I ong ba u Babu Jeebon Roy, u Kparad jong l, u la long u nongserg ia ka Government High School ha Shillong ha ka snem 1875-76, bad u Babu Sib Charan Roy, u khun nyingkong jong u, u la long uba nyingkong ban pass Entrance ha ka snem 1880. Kata ka Government School ka la long ha ka jaka ba ka don ka Telegraph Office mynta.

XIII. KI RANGBAH SHALA BAKYNSAI KIBA LA MI IH NA HIGH SCHOOL SHALA

Kine harum ki long ki rangbah ba kysai na Shala kiba la ioh mad katto katne ne shibun na ka High School Bengali kaba ha Shala:—

1. *U Ksan Master (lane Kpa ka Esther)*: La khot Ksan Master ia u namar ba u la long u nonghikai Skul ba rangbah bad ba pawkhmat ha ka Skul (Mission) kaba ha Shala; bad nalar kata ka long ka ktien ban pyniapher ia u na kiwei kiwei ki “Ksan” ha Shala. U la long u rangbah uba pawkhmat ruh ha ki doibar Hima. La thung Ebanjelist ne Nongiatuhkhana ia u da ka Presbytery ne Jingiasengbah Khasi-Synteng ha kata ka por, ha ka snem 1869. La iathuh ba ha ka snem 1884 la pynkhamti ha u ba un sumar ia ki Khristan ha ki Balang Mawdon, Nongtraï, Dew saw, Tyngnger bad Mustoh. Ha kata ka snem la pdiang balang ha Nongtraï 10 ngut bad ha Tyngngar 3 ngut. La ki la don tang katta ngut la khot balang ia ki. Namarkata, ha ka Jingiasengbah ne Presbytery kaba la long ha Shala ha ki tarik October 31 haduh November 2. 1885 la pass ka Resolution kaba kum kane shaphang ki balang ha Shala:

“Ynda ngi la ioh tip shaphang ka jinglong ka kam ha kane ka Laga (District), ngi la sngewthuh ba don ki Khristan ha ki shnong kiba khot ia lade *ki balang*, ki bym long hapoh ka jingsynshar ka balang ba don ki tymmenbasan ba la thung da ka Presbytery. Ngì ong bad ngi kyntu shit eh ba kine baroh kin pyniasoh ia lade ha ka Balang Mawryngkhong, Shala”.

Nangta pat ha ka Presbytery ba la long ha Shala ha ki tarik 25-27 February 1888, la rai: “Ka balang ha Nongtraï bad ha Tyngnger ruh ka la ryntih ban khot (Pastor) ia u kpa ka Esther u ruh u la kohnguh. Ka Kommiti ka tyrwa ia ka Jingiasengbah ban pynskhem ia kane ruh, bad ba ka balang ha Nongtraï bad Tyngnger kan khlad noh na ka balang ha Shala ia ka ban long kyrpang ba un sharai u kpa ka Esther”.

U Ksan Master u la long uwei hapdeng ki Sawngut ki Pastor Khasi ba nyngkong eh jong ka Balang Welsh Calvinistic Methodist (hadien la pynkylla kyrnteng *Presbyterian*) ba la thung ne ordain ha ka Presbytery Jubilee kaba la long ha Nongsawlia ha ki 11-13 tarik October, 1890. Kita ki sawngut ki la long: (a) u kpa ka Damaris (Rev. Iang Laloo) na Jowai, (b) u kpa ka Esther (Rev. Ksan) na Shala, (c) u kpa ka Alisibon (Rev. Ksanbin) na Sobra, bad (d) u kpa u Eklinton (Rev. Juramon) na Mawryngkneng. U Rev. Ksan, kum u Pastor u la dei khmih ia ki balang baroh ha ka District Shala kaba iar naduh Tyrna bad Laitkynsew sha Mihngi haduh Maharam, Rambrai bad Nongstoin ha Sepngi.

Haba u dang long tang u Ebanjelist, u Ksan Master u la pynkhih ia ka Presbytery ban ioh Missionary, ban wan shong ha ka District Shala. U la ong. ba lada wan Missionary un iehnoh ia la ka shnong ban leit shong bad trei ryngkat bad uta u Missionary la hangno hangno ruh. Ka la jia shisha ba ka District Shala ka la ioh ia u Missienary uba nyngkong uba kyrnteng u Rev. William Williams uba la ai jaka ia u ba un shong ha Shala, ha ka snem 1887. La iathuhkhana shaphang u Rev. Ksan ba haba u la leit khmih balang ha Nongtrai-Dewsaw-Tyngnger u la ju wan phai sha ki dorbar hima la ki sngi dorbar ha Phali ban iashong dorbar haduh ban da miet. U la ju long uwei hapdeng ki nongsaid dorbar.

Haba u la long Pastor, u la leit ban ialap ia ka Gospel hapdeng ki Garo kiba don ha khappud Khasi bad Sylhet, u la leit jingleit bad u Sahep William Williams sha Ri Synteng bad sha Ri Lyngngam ban ialap. Haba u Rev. Ksan u la leit iohi ia ki nong-Lyngngam, ba ka ri ka dang long kaba dum eh kaba khlem ka Gospel, u la pynpaw ia ka jingthrang ban leit shong leit sah noh hangta ha Ri Lyngngam. Ha kajuh ka rukom, u Sahep William Williams ruh, haba la bna shaphang ka Ri Lushai ka bym pat don jingialap ia ka Gospel U Jisu Khrist, u la pynpaw la ka jingkwah ba un leit trei noh kum u Missionary ha Ri Lushai Baroh arngut kine ki rangbah nongsharai kim shym ioh ia la kaba ki la angnud. Ki la khlad noh sha la U Trai ha kajuh ka snem; ka snem 1892.

Shikyntien shaphang ka Ri Lyngngam ha kata ka por, ka dang long kumne kumba la thoh u Larsing Khongwir. Shaphang ka Nongstoin kaba long hi ka khappud jong ka Ri Lyngngam: "Ki briew Nongstoin te, nga ngeit biang, haba nga khmih ha kiei kiei baroh, ba ki long ki jait Dyko, ym tang kine hi, hynrei ki Rambrai bad ki Myriaw ruh de, tang ba ki shu pynsyrlim ia lade khyndiat bad ki Maram, da kaba deng 'siar shrong rupa bad sohshkor symbun kum ma ki. Ki Nongstoin ki long ki briew ba khara mren mren kum ki Dyko, ki kynthei jong ki ki kup ki sem i-khlem-raiñ shibun eh ba jymmoiñ ka jaiñsem, jyndong ka jaiñkup, ka tap tang ia ka khongtoi lyeit: ka jympin ka poi ha khohwah, paw ki khohsiew. Kumta, hajan jong ngi ki da iaid sumar shibun eh, bad ba la dap ruh sybak ia ki ryndang da ki kpieng dkhar. Ynda ka Ktien U Blei kan long, imat ba donkam ban hikai kupjaiñ da kumwei pat ia ki. Ki kynthei Nongstoin, Rambrai bad Myriaw ki kup kumjuh.....Bun ki kynthei Nongstoin bad shynrang ki wan khmihkai ia ngi, nga la sngewsih shibun eh bym lah iasngewtbuh bad ki"*

Una u Sahep William Williams u la long uba la pynmih ia ka Kotkhubor Khasi kaba nyngkong tam. U la jer kyr-teng ia ka *U Nongkit Khubor na ka bynta ka Elaka Shala*. Ka Elaka ne Distrcet Shala ha kata ka por ka iar ia ka Ri Khasi shaphang Sepngi naduh Tyrna-Laitkynsew bad Shala shaduh Ri Nongstoiñ-Rambrai-Ri Lyngngam. Ia katei ka Kotkhubor jong u la sdang naduh u bnai August 1889, la pynmih shisien man ka arbnai, la shon ha Calcutta, bad ka la duh noh ha u bnai October 1895, laisnem hadien ka jingkhlad noh jong u. Ki Sahep Missionary kiba la shimti ia ka ki la pynsangeh ia ka da kaba pynmih bujli da *Ka Pateng Khristan* kaba la im da kata ka kyrte ng haduh ka snem 1902. La pynkylla kyrte ng noh ia ka sha "*U Nongialam Khristan*" naduh u bnai July kata ka snem. Imat kane ka kyrte ng thymmai ka dang shong kynrong; namar, imat da ka jingkylla ki Editor, ka kyrte ng rim ka sah wat haduh u bnai October 1903. Ka la phai kylla biang sha ka kyrte ng "*Ka Pateng Khristan*" naduh Jaunary 1937.

*Na u Nongkit khubor, April 1895.

2. *U Rev James Joy Mohon Nichols-Roy*—Ym lah satia ban-
iaidlait khlem da iathuh katto katne shaphang unc u Rang
Kynsai uba la mih ha ka jaitbynriew Khasi jong ngi na Shala.
U la long u khun baduk na la ka tynrai, hynrei ka jingduk
jong u kpa jong u bad ka jong u hi ruh kam shym la lah ban
khang ia ka lynti jong u ba un kiew sha ka kyrdan kaba ha-
jrong ban long u briew jong ka Ri Khasi.

U la shongskul naduh ba u dang rit ha ka High School
kaba ha Shala kaba la duh noh ha ka por u Jumai-bah ha ka
snem 1897. Ka jingtah jong u jumai ia ka shnong Shala
ka la long kaba palat than bymdon thylliej briew ban iathuh-
khana.

Haba la ktah katta ia ka shnong ka thaw, U Blei U la
pyllait im ia ka iing u Khah u kpa jong u Rev. J.J.M.
Nichols-Roy da kaba ka brisoh kaba ki don kam shym la
ngam kum ka jong kiwei kiwei baroh. Da ka jingmih jong
kata ka brisoh, u kpa jong u u la lah ban phah skul ia la ki
khun sha ka Normal School ha Sohra bad sha ka High
School ha Shillong.

U Rev. J.J.M. Nichols-Roy u la pule ha ka High School
kaba ha Shala haduh Third Class, kaba ki khot ha kata ka
por. U la pule ia ka Second bad First Class Entrance ha
Shillong, bad nangta u la leit pule sha Calcutta bad u la pass
B.A. lehse ha ka snem 1904. Kumba ka iing jong u ka dei ka
iing Khristan hapoh ka Balang Welsh Calvinistic Methodist,
ki Sahep Missionary ki la ai kam ia u kum u Headmaster
jong ka Middle English School ha Sohra. U la trei hangta
tang khyndiat bnai, kata ka skul ka la khapngiah than ia u,
u la risaifi na ka kam bad u la leit poi sha Calcutta sha ki
lok kiba u la iaithuh ithaw kiba dei ki Sahep Missionary
kiba na America. Hadien katto katne u la iakynduh bad
iapoikha bad I Miss N.E. Nichols iba la wan trei Missionary
na Ri America sha Ri India. Da ka jingiadei jingmut lang
ki la iawan sha Ri Khasi ban seng da kawei pat ka balang.
Ka Balang U Blei ne Church of God, kaba sah kumta haduh
kane ka ngi.

La ithuh ia u Rev. J.J.M. Nichols-Roy da ka Ri baroh
kawei da ki laitylli ki khmat - (a) *U la long u nongialap niam-
uba pnah ktien bad uba riewblei*. U la long u bym don jing-

thait ban ialap ha ki bried shaphang ka jingpynim kaba da U Jisu Khrist haba dei por bad ha bym dei por, mynsagi ne mynmiet. U la long uba donbor ban pynkylla ia ka jinglong bad ka jingngait ki bried da ki spah bad ki hajar ngut. Um ju rieij ia lade na kaba shah shitom na ka bynta kiwei, khamtam kiba shem shitom shem jynjar na ki jingpang jingkhrew bad na ka pop bad u Soitan. Ka jingieit ba jylliew jong u ia ki bried ka la pynlong ia ki ban shaniah bad snoh ha u, ba u lah ban lum ban lang ka kynhun kaba shitrhem ha kaba ialap ia U Jisu Khrist ha kylleng ka Ri Khasi bad Jaintia.

(b) *U la long u nongseng jingtreikam uba khilai:* U la long uba nyngkong tam ban seng ia ka jingtreikam Company hapoh la ka Ri kaba u iohi ba ka long kaba duk bad kaba bieij. Lah ban kren kyllum shaphang ka jingim jong u, ba u la pynlut kumba arphew snem lynter ban aiti ia la ka jingim baroh ha kaba pyllait ia ki bried na ka jingkhum ka pop bad ka jingduk. Ha kine ki snem u la seng ia ka United Fruit Company kaba la thung ki diengsohniatra bad kiwei da ki bun phew hajar. Nyngkong u la shyrti ia ki 'lawbah lawsan ha Kalaura bad Kharsyndha hapoh ka Elaka Shala, ki jaka ki bym don ba nud ban tur ban pynkyllon ia ki diengbah ki diengsan, kiba la ngeit ba ki long ki jaka shongksuid. Ha ka por ba ki diengsoh ki la khynraw bha. ba uwei uwei u diengsoh u la lah ban sei shisien seisoh haduh sawphew bad sanphew bhar, shi aiom, ka khlam diengsohniatra ka la ktah ia ka Ri War baroh kawei, bad ia ka brisoh jong ka Company jong u ruh kam shym la pyllait. La pynkynriah jaka ia ka jingtrei na Shala sha Byrni, hynrei hangta ruh ka khlam diengsoh ka la bud bad ka jingduh ka Company ka la long kaba khraw katta katta (k) *U la long u Nongsaiti Hima uba khraw:* U bried uba iohsngew bad uba iohi ruh ia ka jingkhut ka Ri ban pyllait ia ka na ka pop bad ka jingkyrduh, um lah khlem da iohi ba don ka lad ban pynsting ia ka jingban ka jingkit bakhia halor ki bried, bad kata ka long da ka lynti jong ka kam Saiti Hima. Ka jingieit jong u ia la ka Ri ka la pynlong ia u ba un tur sha ka thymnei ha kaba shong ka bor ban pynmih ki aiti bad ki kanun da kiba la synshar bad pyniaid ia ka Ri. U la ioh ia kaba u la thmu. U la long u Dkhot ka Dorbar Thawain (M.L.A.) jong ka Sorkar

Assam uba nyingkong tam na ka jaitbynriew Khasi jong nei. Ha kane ka kyrdan u la ioh ban long ruh u Minister jong ka Sorkar Assam. Ha ka jingiadei bad ka kam thaw-aiñ ka Sorkar u la neh khlem don ba lah pyinkhih naduh ka snem 1921 haduh ka sngi ka jingleit noh jong u na kane ka pyrtnei ha ka shitarik u bnai November 1959 haba u la ih bha ha ka rta, u la dap hynñiewphewsan snem. U la leh shibun na ka bynta la ki briew bad la ka ri da ka jingtrei jong u kum u nong-thaw-aiñ. Da ka jingtrei jong u, la pynduh ia ka jingdiñ aphia hapoh Assam, bad la pynioh ia ka jingsynshar District Council ha kine ki Ri Lum, bad la pynioh ruh ia ka jingsynshar laitluid kumne kumba ngi long ha kane ka sngi. U la iatrei ryngkat bad u Dr. Ambedkar ha kabi draft ne shna ia ka Constitution ka Ri India.

3. U Jeebon Roy : Une u dei na Nongnong Shala. U ruh u la sdang na ka skul ha Shala bad u la kiew sha ka Normal School ha Sohra, bad lehse u la pass Entrance na High School Shillong bad u la kiew shaduh ka kam Nongbishar ha Kashari ka Sorkar.

4. U Lait-hat : La iathuh shaphang jong u haneng.

5. U Ngor Singh ia uba la ju khot I Kpa ka Hen (Kpa u Granville Pugh). Une u la sdang ka jingshong skul na Shala, nangta ha ka Normal School ha Sohra, bad u la rung sha ka kam Sorkar ha kaba u la trei haduh ba un da ioh Penson.

6. U Ksan Wadadar— Ngi lah ban khot ia une u Ksan Wadadar II. Une u la long uba donnam tam napdeng ki Wadadar baroh. Hadien ba u la pule ha ka High School Shala, u la leit sha ka Normal School ha Sohra ban nang sa bad ia ka ktien Phareng. Haba u la dep nangta u la trei kam Sorkar ha ka Kashari u Political Agent ha Sohra. Nangta u la *resign* noh na ka kam bad u la leit trei bad ka Inglis Company ha Chhatak. Dei ha kata ka por ba kane ka Company ka la ioh ka patta Ijra (monopoly) na ki Wadadar Shala ban thied lut ia u sohniamtra ha ka dor Rs. 5/- (San tyngka) shispah bhar bad ia u mawshun ha ka dor Rs. 50/- (Sanphew tyngka) shihajar mon. U Ksan u la long u nongpyniaid ia kine ki mar ka Kompani ha Hat Chhatak. U la die ha Chhatak na ka bynta ka Compa-

ny ia u sohniamtra ha ka dor kaba hagdeng Rs. 50/- bad Rs. 60/- (sanphew bad hynriewphew tyngka) shispah bhar bad ia u mawshun pat ha ka dor hagdeng Rs. 300/- bad Rs. 400/- (laispah bad sawspah tyngka) shihajar mon. U la sngewsynei katta katta ia la ki briew bad u la mih ban ialeh da ka mokoduma pyrshah ia ka Kompani ban pynduh noh ia ka jingiateh Ijra bym shonghok shuh. Ha ka mokoduma u la jop ma u. Ki shakri ka Company ki la bitar ia u haduh ba ki la wad kabu ban shu shoh iap ia u namar kane. Habu u la laitluid u la shim wai ia ki par mawshun ha Tmarpunji (Umñiuh), bad u la ioh thied ia kawei ka Jamindari kaba heh kaba hagdeng ka Ishamati bad ka Chhatak. Na kino u la kylla long uba riewspah tam nagdeng ki nong-Shala baroh. Ki iathuhkhana shaphang ka synduk tyngka u Ksan ba ka long kumba arpruh la shipruh bad ka kynjang ruh kumba shipruh. U la long Wadadar ha ka snem 1868, hynrei namar ka jingbymbait ka jingsynshar jong u. u la shah pynkheif Wadadar bad shah shaiñ kuna Rs. 1000/- (shihajar tyngka), ha ka Sorkar Phareng na Sylhet. Hadien shisnem, u la ialeh Wadadar biang ha ka snem 1871 bad u la jop arsien laisien. Ki iathuhkhana ki ong ba u diengduh ba u bat haba u leit sha Hat Shala u long ba la shna da ka ksiar.

Ka don kawei ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang u Ksan Wadadar ha ka jingiadei jong u bad ka Par Mawshun ha Tmar Punji. Namar ba um lah ban trei ia ka Par ha ka rukom kaba dej, da kano-re-kano ka lad ka Inglis Company ka la kynrup ia ka kabu, ka la leit pyntrei bad shalan ia u mawshun sha ri dkhar. U Ksan Wadadar u la ai da ka mokoduma ia ka Company ha ka Kashari ha Sylhet. Ka jingialeh ia kata ka mokoduma ka la long kaba da ki snem. U Ksan Wadadar u la pyndonkam da kawei ka buit. U la pynbna hagdeng ki dkhar ha Chhatak ba kan don ka jingialap niam Hindu kaba khraw da uwei u Nongialap Hindu Khasi uba na Shala. Ka la don ka jingsngewphylla kaba khraw ban don ka jingialap niam Hindu kaba kum kata da u Khasi. Ha ka la ba la buh la don ka jingialang kaba khraw ha Chhatak ban wan sngap ia kata ka jingialap niam. U Ksan Wadadar ruh u la don lang ha kata ka jingialang. Ha ka por ba biang u Konrai Nonghikai Niam ha Shala u la ieng bad u la kren ha ka ktien Bengali kaba paka, ba ka

la pynlyngngoh ia ki nongsngap ba da u Khasi u lah ban kren pnah ktien haduh katta katta. Haba u Konrai u la kren shaphang ki jinghikai ba bha ka niam Hindu, u da sei ruh ia ki jingiathuhkhana ba don ha ki Kotniam Hindu, lehse, ka *Bhagavat Gita*, ki nongsngap, kiba long ki rangbah rangsan napdeng ki Hindu, ki la kren iarah ia u bad thapkti pateng pateng haba u kren. Ha kaba khatouh shuwa ban pynwai ia la ka jingkren, u Konrai u la ktah ia ka kam Mokoduma kaba don hapdeng u Ksan Wadadar bad ka Inglis Company, u da kdew ba kane ka Company ka la wan lehbor ia kaba ym dei ka hok bad ka jingshisha. Hangta u la kylli ia u paidbah, "Ka Par Mawshun Tmar ka long kaba don hok u Ksan Wadadar ne dei ka jong ka Inglis Company?" U paidbah u la pyrta, "U Ksan Wadadar u dei uba don hok!" Da kata ka jingialang, u Ksan Wadadar u la pynmih sakbi ha ka mokoduma jong u pyrshah ka Inglis Company bad ka Sorkar ka la pynksan ia u. Ka Inglis Company ka la kynton u Mawshun ba la pharia kum ki lum rit, u Ksan Wadadar u la ioh-ei ia kine baroh khlem jinglut jingsep, bad nangne u la lum ka spah ka bym lah tip shuh. La iathuhkhana shaphang u Ksan ba u la iap u briew uba duk, namar ha ka por khynñiuh jumaibah ka Ri Shala ka la ngam lut—ki brisoh jong u ki la duh lut, ka jingtrei kam jong u kam iaid shuh bad ka tyngka ñing jong u ka la shah tylllep ha ki jingtwa jong ka shnong kaba sngewsynei ban iathuhkhana. Ki briew ba la shah tep im ha shnong Shala ki la long palat 950 neut. U la ialeh Wadadar biang ha ka snem 1899, hynrei u la shah rem.

7. *U Bot Singh*—Une u la long uwei pat u Wadadar uba stad bad uba sian. Une u Bot Singh Wadadar u la long u briew uba proh jabieng, uba nep bad khlieh bad thylliej. U la long u muktia uba pawnam ha ka Kashari u Deputy Commissioner ha Shillong. U lah ban iasaid mokoduma ha ki lai tylli ki jait ktien—English, Bengali bad Hindi. Ha ka por ba u long Wadadar, baroh ka hima ka la sheptieng burom ia u. U la long Wadadar ha ki snem 1887-1899 bad 1903-1906. Ka don kawei ka jingiathuhkhana kaba iadei bad u kaba ong kumne: Shisien haba u Deputy Commuissioner u la leit hiar mophusor sha Shala, u la

iaid da ka lieng bad u la iohi hapdeng um shibun ki dohkha. U la ong ia kita ki nong-Shala kiba shong ha kajuh ka lieng ba kin leit shim jar ban tong khyndiat ki dohkha na ka byn-ta jong u. Ki nong-Shala ki ong ba kam pat dei ka por ban pynnoh jar ha um ban tong dohkha. Ban leh ia kata donkam ban da buh da ka sngi da ka rai dorbar bad ban iatong dohkha lang u paidbah. U Sahep Deputy Commissioner u la kren donbor ba ia kaba khyndiat khyensoit kan ym lei lei. Ki nong-Shala ki la kohnguh ia kat ka ktien u Sahep nongbishar uba ha khlieh. Ki la pynnoh jar bad la pyngngat katto katne tylli ki dohkha. Ki don ki briew kiba la leit iathuh ha u Bot Singh Wadadar ia kaba la jia. U Bot Singh Wadadar u la thoh sha u Deputy Commissioner ba la shain kuna ia u Rs. 50/-(Sanphew tyngka) namar ba u la wan pynkheih ia ka Kular Shnong. Da ka jingsngew-bitar kaba khraw u Deputy Commissioner u la leit shem ia u Wadadar. Haba u la kren eh ia u. u Bot Singh Wadadar u la phai ktien syriim ha kaue ka rukom: Haba phi ai hukum ia ki briew ban kohnguh ia phi, phi shaiñ kuna ia ki lada kim kohnguh ia ka hukum jong phi, kumno ma phi pat phi wan pynkheih ia ka aih ka riti jong ngi? Haba u Deputy Commissioner u la sngewthuh ia la ka jingbakla, u la sngewrem bad u la siew ia ka kuna hangta hangta hi.

Ngi lah ban jer kyrteng ia kiwei kiwei pat ki rangbah pawkhmat na Shala kiba nang bha ia ka ktien Bengali ha kaba kren, thoh bad pule kum ki jongu Mr. Kisor Swett, u Muktiar ha ka Kashari u Deputy Commissioner; u Mr. R. C. Swett (Babu Rat) u para jong u uba long Headmaster ha ka M. E. School, Nongsawlia; u Jogidhon Wadadar bad kiwei kiwei kiba la pass Entrance na Sylhet. Na ka High School kaba ha Shala, katba lah ban tip, kiba la pass Entrance ki la long tang arngut--U Dur bad u Hori. U Dur u la iap ha u jumai bah ha ka snem 1897. Ha kane ka snem ka High School ka la kut. Uwei pat uba la pass Entrance u la long u Hori. Ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang une u Hori ka long ba u long u briew uba met rit, uba jrong ryngknin, uba met lieh bad uba bha briew. Haba u boh ia ka jaiñboh 10 pruh la 45 inshi ka kynian, ka jaiñboh ka kot tang haduh khohsiew. Katta ka jingjrong u la dei

ban kot kumba san pruh ne tam ka rynieng. Ka la don
 kawei ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang u Hori kumne: Ka
 la don ka mokoduma iakam hima ia u Lum Laitkynsew
 hapdeng ki Wadadar bad u Kine Singh Syiem Nongkhlaw.
 U Deputy Commissioner u la hiar sorjamin haduh Laitkyn-
 sew. Haba la mih baroh arliang la khot ban iasei la ki dur-
 lir. Na ka liang ki Wadadar la sei katto katne ki dulir,
 hynrei ki la long ha ka ktien Bengali ba u Sahep bad ki
 nongbud jong u kim nang pule. U la kylli la ki don kino
 kino na ka liang ki Wadadar kiba lah ban pule bad batai ia
 kita ki dulir? Ki la phah khot ia u Hori uba iadon lang
 hi ha Laitkynsew ha kata ka por. Haba la kylli ia u u
 lah ne em ban pule ia ki kot ki sla ba la thoh ha ka ktien
 dkhar, u la jubap ba u lah. Haba la ai ha u, u samla uba
 pnah thyllieij u la pule shait shait ia kita ki dulir bad u la
 batai ia ki ha ka ktien Phareng. U Sahep u la peit shlip sha
 u, bad lajan man ka paragraph jong kita ki dulir u la ong
 "Yes! yes! yes!" U la kyn-yes lynter u da phuh samrkhie
 artad. Haba la dep u la ieng joit na bashong u la thap
 met ia u Hori u da ong artad. "Very good! very good!" U
 Hori u la ksan hynrei ki Wadadar ki la rem ia ka Mokodu-
 ma namar ki don kiwei pat ki dulir ba la thoh ha ka ktien
 Khasi bad English ba ki Wadadar ba mynshuwa ki la soi.
 Halor jong kita kiwei pat ki dulir, ki Wadadar ki la shah
 rem bad u Raja Kine Singh u la ksan.

XIV KA NIAM HINDU BAD KA NIAM KHRISTAN HA SHALA

Hamar pyrshah ka Mawryngkhong, kawei ka kyntoit Shnong Shala ha ka phang kaba Shatei Sepngi, don uwei u mawsiang bah uba len len uba hamar pdeng jong u don kawei ka kpait kaba i kum i iingtrep iba rit, ba la shniah jingjam naduh tbian haduh ban da poi hangta. Ki khot ia uta u mawsiang, u jong I Kpa ka Libe uba la leit shna ia kata ka kpait bad ki jingjam ban leit shong iasyllok blei. Kita ki dien ki dang don haduh mynta. Ha ka por ba u nongthoh u la leit pule ha Disong Shala, ha ka snem 1912, haba ka dang im ka kmie ka Libe, la shait iohsngew ha ka por miet ba I kmie ka Libe I *iya ksuld* (khot-pyrta bad iakren bad ki ksuid). Ngì dang iakhynnah than, ngim shym don jingpyrkhat ei ei ban ialeit sngap kai.

Ha ka por shuwa khynñiuh u Jumai Bah ka la don kawei ka jaka krem ha kjat ka shnong Nongnong Shala, kaba ki khot ka Maw-eit-shroh Hangta u shong uwei u khar pukir uba ki ñiew riewblei shibun; hynrei haba la khynñiuh uta u jumai bah la khyllern kata ka riat bad maw bad dieng da ka jingtwa kaba khraw na shajrong bad ka la syntuid shapoh riat shapdeng wahbah haduh ba ym shym la paw ei ei shuh sah sa tang ka shynrong mawramsang bah. Da kine ki jingiathuh khyndiat ka paw ba ka shnong Shala ka la long kaba la pynsma da ka lyer khar Hindu naduh ki por palat shispah snem mynta. Na Shala hi ki la mih bun ki riawniam Hindu, kiba da leh bad sngewtraì ia ka niam Hindu kum la ka jong. Ki Shala ki sngewsarong ba napdeng jong ki la mih ki briew kiba la long Hindu paka bad ngi lah ban buh da ka ktien "Janai". U la don uwei u Sanyasi Shala, uba la len ia ka pyrthei, u la iaid riewblei bad ka thoh shun thoh shynrai ha ka shalangmat, u iehnoh u shñiuh uba jrong, u bat ha kawei ka kti ka nap pukir bad ha kawei pat u kthem ne u klong, u bym tip iing tip sem shuh, u thiah katba shem katba lap ha lum ha wah, ka khlaw ha btap. Ka kyrteng uta u sadhu-pukir u long u Lokhi Kanta. Nalor une, ki don ki nonghikai niam

kiba pynlut ia ki sngi ki por ha kaba ialap shaphang ki jinghikai niam jong ki Hindu bad ka jingiaid hok im hok ha ka pyrthei. Dang lah ban kynmaw da ka kirteng ia uwei uba paw eh ba u la long u nonghikai niam - ka kirteng jong u ka long u Konrai ba la iathuhkhana shakhmat. La bna nam shaphang une ba u la long u Hindu uba bha bad uba riewblei. U nang bha ia ka ktien dkhar bad thoh bad pule. U la long u nongialap niam uba smat ba sting, ha ki iing ki briew bad ha madan ruh. Kumba u ialap kumta ruh u long bad u leh: u Hindu paka janai uba riewblei.

Ka la jia shisien ha ka ia kaba dei ban thung Wadadar thymmai, la mih ka jingtyrwa na Shala ban shu khot ia ki arngut ki briew kiba bha jinglong, ban shu report beit khlem da pynlong *Election* jingjied. Kita ki arngut ki dei u Konrai nongialap niam Hindu bad u Babu Timothy Ebanjelist ne nongialap niam Khristan. Ka la jia ba u Konrai u la pdiang da kaba kmen, hynrei u Babu Timothy u la kyntait. Ka don ka jingiathuhkhana tymmen kaba ong ba ha kata ka por ka la don ka jingkyinha kaba khraw hapdeng ki briew jong ka Hima ia u Konrai ba u la iohnoh ia ka kam ialap niam na ka bynta ka kam hima, bad ki la iaroh khana ia u Babu Timothy ki khristan uba la ieng skhem ha la ka kam.

Ngim dei ban sngewphylla ban pyrkhath ia ka daw balei bad da kumno ba ka niam Hindu ka la suhthied ha kata ka por ha ka shnong Shala, bad ba ki nong-Shala hi ki bym pat ju long khristan naduh ki kmie ki kpa pateng la pateng ki kham dem bad neh ka mynsiem sha ka niam Hindu ban ia kaba sha ka niam Khristan. Ha kine ki khyndiat phew snem, khamtam naduh ki sngi ka jinglailuid ka Ri India, haba la don ka jingkhie im kaba thymmai ka niam Hindu ha Ri India, ka la wan khie im ha Shala ruh. Mynta ki la don sa bad ka iingmane blei Hindu ha Disong Shala. Kam shym la pur satia sha kiwei kiwei pat ki shnong, wat tang hapoh ka Hima Shala.

Haba ngi phai sha ka niam Khristan bad ki jingtrei jong ka ha Shala hi, ka la long kaba kham palat ban ia kaba ka jinghikai niam Hindu ka la ktah. Naduh ka snem kumba 1850 la don u Ma Lait-hat uba ngi lah ban ong ba u la long uba nyngkong eh hapdeng ki Khasi na ka liang ka

thoh ka tar; u la long ruh uba stad tam ha kata ka por napdeng ki Khasi. Kum u dubasia jong u Political Agent, u la sieh lama ia ka nongrim ka Balang Khristan ha Shala. Hapdeng shisnem arsnem ngi shem pat ia u Babu Timothy (kha 1842, long Khristan 1853 bad iap 1895) lem bad u kpa jong u u Batra ba ki la kylla Khristan. U la man long u nonghikai skul bad u nonghikai niam uba don ka jabieng kaba proh, u thyllieij uba pnah, bad ka jinglong kaba lah ban shaniah nalor ka jinglong riewblei kaba khlem jingarsap. La thung Ebanjelist ia u ha kajuh ka snem bad u Ksan Master ha ka snem 1869. Ki don ki jingiathuhkhana ba sngewtynnad shaphang I Babu Timothy. Haba ka dorbar shnong Shala ka la rai ban khot ia u sha ka jinglong Wadadar, la phah brierw ban leit iakren bad u, hynrei I Babu Timothy im shym kyrngah lymne kohnguh, u la shu rkhe. Arsien laisien la donkam ban phah brierw ban pynkohnguh ia u, hynrei katba phah um shym kohnguh ne kyrngah, u la shu pynpaw ba u ieit bad u sngewbha ha la ka kam hikai bad kam ialap niam. Kum u brierw, u long uba jemnud haduh katta katta ba um nang ban pynsngewsih iano iano. Haba u leit sha kino kino ki jingialang ba bun brierw, ha ki ting ne ki dorbar ne ki jingiaseng, um ju treh ban shong ha ki jaka ba la buh kham kyrpang ia kiba kham tymmen ne kham donburom. U ialeh bad u wad borabor ban shong hapdeng ki paidbah. U la ioh ia ka nam babha ha ka Elaka Shala kum uba *nyngkong tam* hapdeng ki Khristan ha ka por jong u, ba la ieit bad fiew burom ia u da ki barit bad ki bakhraw, ki paralok Khristan bad ki bymlong Khristan kumjuh. U la pynpaw bunsien ha ki kam jong u ba u long u brierw uba ieit ia ka jingshisha, uba sngewlem ia kiba duk kiba rit, ki rangli bad ki khunswet. Kum u nongtrei jong ka niam Khristan u la long u nongiathuhkhana ba bang ba thiang ban sngap ia u, uba khuid ka ktien bad ka dohnud. La fiewburom ia ka jinglong jong u da ki Sahep Missionary bad ki nongsynshar ha ka Ri baroh kawei, haduh ba ka Sorkar ka la thung ia u ba un long u Pynshait (Umpire ne Arbitrator) ha ka mokoduma Khappud ka Elaka Sohbar bad ka Ryngud. U Babu Timothy u la jop ha kaba pynpoi ia ki sha ka jingiasuk iabha. Haba la thung Ebanjelist ia u,

la aiti ha u ban sumar ia ki Balang Nongwar, Nongkroh Tyrna, Mynteng bad Nongbah da ka Presbytery Khasi Jaintia kaba la long ha Shangpung ha u December 1884. La pynkhreh sa tang ban thung Pastor noh ia u, hynrei u la khlad noh sha la U Trai ha Nongsawlia, ha ka snem 1895. Ha kaba rah ia ka synduk tep ia ka met u Babu Timothy, ki Sahep Missionary ki la shimti ban bah ia ka naduh iing shaduh lum jingtep kaba ym ju tip ba la leh kumta iano iano, wad ia ki Sahep ne Mem Missionary kiba la iap ha kane ka Ri.

Ki don kiwei kiwei ruh ki khristan ki bym paw kyrteng ha khmat jong ka pyrtnei hynrei ha ka jingjaijat bad jingjar-jar ki la sakhi ia la U Kynrad Uba ki la ngeit haduh ka bakut. Ym sngew nang iaidlait satia ia ka kyrteng u Khah, u kpa jong ki laingut ki khla ka wait, u Babu Raji Mohon Roy uba la long Ebanjelist hynrei u la iap noh tang khyndiat bnai shuwa ban ordain Pastor ia u; u para jong u, u Joimohon Roy (J. J. M. Nichols-Roy) uba ka ri baroh kawei ka tip kum u Nongialap niam, u Nongseng Balang bad u 'Rang Saidthma ha ka dorbar thawaiñ ka Sorkar Assam; bad u para khatduh pat u Rajen Mohon Roy (R. R. Thomas) uba la pyndoniam ia lade kum u Professor jong ka Philosophy. Ka don ka jingiathuhkhana kumne shaphang une u Khah uba pli. U la long u nongkhiawa lieng ia ki nongleit nongwan na shiliang sha shiliang jong ka wah Bakra. Ka shnong Shala, na kata ka por, ka la long baroh arliang wah. Ki khynnah samla Shala ba lyngkar teng teng haba u Khah um don halor lieng haba ki kwah ban leit na shiliang sha shiliang ki khawa hi ia ka lieng bad ynda poi sha shiliang ki shu khynniat ia ka lieng shapdeng ka wah bad u Khah haba u iohi u hap jngi ban beh ia la ka lieng ban wallam sha ka jaka khawa. La iathuhkhana bha shaphang kane baroh shi-hima. Kaba kum kane ka la jia bunsien. Ka jingleh bein ia u kam kut tang katne, hynrei ki pyndonkam ki ktien krenbeifi ia u laiphew ka jait, khamtam ba u dei u Khristan. U Khah um ju pynphai ktien kylliang u shu shah, u da trei beit la ka kam. Ka la jia ha ka jingkhyñiuh jumai kaba khraw, u Khah bad la ka iing ki la lait iap bad haba baroh ki brisoh ñiamtra jong ki Shala ki la ngam da ka jingshlei ka um

ktieh, ka brisoh kaba rit jong u kaba don kham halor lum ka la lait tyllap ktieh bad da ka jingmih na kata ka brisoh u la lah ban kyrshan skul ia la ki khun shaduh Shillong bad Calcutta.

Nalor kine bad kiwei ki traishnong Khristan Shala, ki la don ruh ki sahep Missionary kiba la shong ha Shala bad kiba la tei ruh kawei ka lingmane kaba skhem da u maw kaba dang iong haduh mynta, wat la don da ki bun phew snem ba ym shym la pyndonkam shuh ia ka. Ki Missionary kiba la iong shong iong sah ha Shala ki la long: uba nyingkong u Rev. William Williams ha ka snem 1887 nangta bud u Sihap Dr. John Roberts, u Sahep C. L. Stephens, u Sahep Jolin Jones bad u Sahep E.H. William. Hadien u jumai bah la rah noh ia ka jaka shong Missionary na Shala sha Laitkynsew. Nangne na Shala la seng ia ka balang Khristan ym tang ha Shala hi, hynrei ha baroh kawei ka bynta jong ka ri kaba ki la khot Laga Shala kaba iar shaduh baroh kawei ka Hima Maharam, Mawiang, Myriaw, Rambrai bad Nongstoiñ. Hapdeng ki nongtrei bad ki khristan ba radbah hadien u jumai bah ngi lah ban ñiew kyrteng ia I Babu Isaiah kum u riewblei uba ja dem khohsiew ban duwai ia U Blei man ka step ha ka por kynih syiar ba yn pyntum ia ka shnong Shala. La mih ruh u Babu Hai Singh uba la long Ebanjelist ha ka thain Dewasaw, Tyngnger bad Nongtrai. Une u la long uba pynsah kyrteng ia iade da ka sur kynud rwai haba u iathuhkhana. Nangta la mih u Rev. Sorkin Singh u khun jong u Ebanjelist Ramjan (kpa u Philip) uba la khmih ia ki Balang Tyngnger, Dewasaw bad Nongtrai. Ha ki snem kiba hadien la mih shuh shuh bun ki nongtrei kum ki nongsharai balang ha ka District Shala. Ngì lah ban ñiew kyrteng ia kita - Ki Rev. Dwary Ropinay, Rev. Henry, Rev. Lyngsyun, Rev. Horikishore, Rev. Manasan, Rev. Dufferine Galyne, Rev. T. Rodborne, Rev. Restpartwell, Rev. Hason Jones, Rev. Sterly Phelineal, Rev. Gideon Lyngdoh, Rev. Granville Roy, Rev. O. S. Warding bad kiwei ba la mih ban trei hapoh bad shabar la ka District. U Wadadar Jogidhon u la pynkut la ka jingleit jong u ha kane ka pyrtthei kum u khristan.

XV. KI DUSTUR BAD KI RITI KI WAR

Shuwa ba ngin pynkut ia ka History ka Hima, ngin ia-khmih lyngkot shaphang lai tylli ki Dustur ki Riti jong ki War kiba iapher na ki rukom ba ju don ha ki shong Khasi. Kita ki long: ka Jingkheĩ kur kheĩ jait; ka rukom shongkha shongman; ki Seng bad ki Sandi. Yn kdew nuksa da ka Constitution jong u Sandi Tyngnger.

(a) Ka jingkheĩ kur kheĩ jait.

La ju don ka jingong bad jingkren ñiewbeĩ ia ki War ba kim don jingkheĩ kur jingkheĩ jait. Kane ka long tang ka jingia-kren para ba iasah khynnah bym iatip bad bymianang ban iapynwan bad iapynshong ia ki ktien bad ki jingshisha ba long tynrai. Ka long kaba shisha ba ki War kim pynbud ne thoh hadien la ka kyrteng da ka kyrteng jong ka jait ne jong ka kur. Kaba ki briew mynta ki leh ka long ban iabud lang ia kaba ki paralok Nongphlang ki shait leh; namarkata, ha kine kumba 50 snem mynta, uwei-pa-uwei u War u sngewtynnad ban wad ban soi kyrteng ha kaba khot bad ha ba thoh ia lade bad ka kyrteng la kajong ka jait. Ki War ki don ka jingkheĩ kur bad ka jingkheĩ jait kumjuh kum ki Nongphlang hi, ka jingiapher ka long tang ha kaba shu jer bad kaba da long shisha na ka jait ka tynrai. Ha ka rukom poikha poiman, ka don ka jingñiew pyrkhing ia ka sang ka ma kaba hapdeng ba dang iadei shijait.

U Dr. Homiwell Lyngdoh (Nonglait), u batai kumne shaphang ka jingiapher jong ki artylli ki ktien "Kur" bad "Jait". "Ha ki Khasi hyndai, ka ktien 'Kur' ka thew ia ka kynhun briew, kynthei bad shynrang, kaba mih bad kaba hiar pateng na ka liang kynthei, pateng-la-pateng, naduh ka briew ne ka kmie ba nyngkong eh kaba seng ia i kur i jait bad kaba ki khot ka 'Iawbei-Tynrai'. Ka ktien 'Jait' pat ka thew ia ka kynhun briew, kynthei bad shynrang, kaba mih bad kaba

hiar pateng naduh ka kmie tymmen kaba long ka khun ne-
 ka ksiew jong ka lawbei Tynrai, kaba seng ia i jait bad kaba
 ki khot ka 'lawbei-Tymmen'. Ka jait, te, ka long tang ka
 jong i kur, bad kawei kawei ka kur ka lah ban don bun tylli
 ki kpoh ne ki jait kiba pait ne kiba khlad na ka. Hynrei
 baroh ki kpoh ne ki jait kiba pait ne kiba khlad na kawei ka
 kur ki ialong shikur." *Ki War rah ki iadei lang ka jing-
 kheif kur kheif jait kum ki Nongphlang hi, tang ba ka jing-
 kheif jait ki War ki shim na ka lawbei-tymmen bad ka jong
 ki Nongphlang pat, ki ong, ba ki shim na ka lawbei Tynrai.
 Kano kaba kham shongnia na kine, ki nongpule kin iabishar
 hi. Ka jingtlot ka nongrim ka jingkhieif jait ki Nongphlang
 ka long, (1) ba ki shu shaniah ha ki nongiathuhkhana pateng
 ba la shu thaw (legends) ki bym sngewlah long shuh. Kum
 ka nuksa, lah ban jer kyrteng ia ki Jait Shrieh, Jait Tham, Jait
 Diengdoh bad kiwei; (2) ba ki jingiashim jait ki la long
 pathar than bymlah shuh ban pyniadei kur haba dei kham-
 tam ha kajuh ka kyrteng jait. Bun ki nuksa lah ban kdew
 shaphang kane:—Ia ka Ri Khasi jong ngi la khot ba ka long
 ka ri ki Laiphew Syiem : Kine ki Jait Syiem ba ngi ju iatip
 ki iamih na kajuh ka lawbei-Tynrai ne na la kijong kijong?
 Ki bym dei Jait Syiem te ki la sngewkulmar wit wat la ki
 trai jait ki lah ban tip la kajong kajong ka thymmei lawbei-
 Tynrai. Kumjuh lah ban ong shaphang kiwei kiwei ki kyr-
 teng jait, kum ki jait Lyngdoh, jait Lyngskor, ki jait Dkhar
 bad kiwei kiwei; (3) ba ym sngewdon nongrim ei ei ba kano
 kano ka kmie tymmen, la ka la long kaba naduh kano kano
 ka por ka aiom ba kan thaw jait da kaba pynlong ia lade ka
 lawbei Tynrai.

Ka jingong ka Niam Khasi u barim bajah ka long, "Ba-
 roh u khun bynriew shityllup ka pyrthei dang iamih na kajuh
 ka thymmei". Ng dei ban sngewthuh da kine ki ktien ba ki
 kham thew ia ka jaitbynriew Khasi Khara, ban ia kaba pyn-
 iar ia ka jingmut sha kaba kynthup ia ki jaitbynriew baroh
 satlak ka pyrthei. Haba kumta, kine ki lawbei-Tynrai ki

*Ka Niam Khasi, Lyn. X, sla 132

dei kiei? U Lieut. Colonel P.R.T. Gordon ha ka Kitab jong* u u la jer kyrteng 100 tylli ki jait kur hapoh ka Hima Sohra bad 203 tylli hapoh ka Hima Khyrim; u nongthoh da kaba wad u shem palat 3217 tylli hapoh Ri Khasi Pnar: ki dang don shibun ki kyrteng kiba dang jah Ka jingkylli ka long. katno tylli na kine ki jait ki long kiba don history ia la ki jong. ki Iawbei-Tynrai? (4) Ki don de kiwei kiwei ki jait bym-sngewdei Iawbei-Tynrai, ba la jer kyrteng ha ki: (a) Kyrteng Shnong, kum Nongbri, Nonglwai, etc. (b) Kyrteng Maw, Mawiang, Mawthoh, etc. (k) Kyrteng War, kum Warbah, Warjri, War Nongjri, etc. (d) Kyrteng Soh bad jhur kum Sohkhlet bad Rymbai: (e) Kyrteng Jaka, kum Bhoi, Poh-khloo, Pohrmen, etc. Ki don ruh ki kyrteng jait ba mynta kiba pynhiar jait na ki kpa, ym na ki kmie.

Ki War ki pyniapher ia kine ki ktien "*Kur*" bad "*Jait*" kumne: *Shikur* ki khot ia baroh kiba iadei doh dei snam pateng-la-pateng la na ka liang sohpet shynrang na sohpet kynthei. *Shijait* pat ki khot ia kito kiba iadei phniang, kata, kiba tang na u sohpet kynthei.

(1) Haba ngi phai sha ka rukom jingñiew bad jingshim jait ki War pat, ka iapher na kitei ba leh ki Nongphlang.

Ha ka Niam Khasi u barim bajah ju don ka rukom ban lum ia ki shyieng ne ka dpei jong uba la iap bad buh kynshew hapoh u mawshyieng jong ka iing hapoh kawei ka kinierad. Ynda la poi ba iaSneewbit lang hapoh ka kpoh ne ka tnat kur, ki leit sei ia kita ki shyieng bad buh lang hapoh uwci u mawshyieng uba kham heh ura ki khot u *Mawphew*. Hapoh une u mawphew ki buh ia ki shyieng jong ki kur ki jait baroh kumba lai ne saw pateng bynriew. Ki badapbakot, shisien lano eh, ki leit sei ia kita ki shyieng napoh u *Mawphew* bad ki leit thep lang ia ki hapoh uwei uba ki khot u *Mawbah*. Ha ka por thep Mawbah ki lum ia ki shyieng jong ki kur ki jait baroh kiba nangno nangno, ki da pynlong ka phur ka siang, ka shad ka kmen, ka khawai dawai kaba da ki bun sngi. Ha ka thep Mawbah, ka don ka jinglut jingsep kaba jur bad namar kata, tang hangno eh ki ju.

+ The Khasis, Sla 221—225,

*Khmiu U Khasi" Snohbah "K" sla 174—21.4

leh ia ka. * Haba la khraw la iar u tynum u tyndai ka kur ka jait, ha Ri War ki lum da ka Seng ka Dang ban iakhlad Mawshyieng. Ha kaba leh ia kane ki da iasngewthuh lang baroh shikur shijait ban iakhlad ling noh baroh shikur ban iatip noh la kajong kajong ka niam la ujong ujong u mawshyieng uba la khot haneng u *Mawphev*. Kane ka jingia-khlad ka ju long haba la don saw-san pateng ksiew ne tam. Ha kane ka pateng, ha kaba ka jingleh niam ha ka niam Khasi tynrai ka la nangjah nangjah bad ha kaba bun ki briew ki la kylla Khristan noh, kane ka jingshim jait ki briew ka Ri War ka la long da ka kyrteng ka Kiaw Tymmen katba ki dang lah ban jai, ne, wad da kano kano kaba ki sngewieit ia ka kyrteng ha u kynjri hiarpateng. Ha kane ka rukom, ki War ki don la ka jait kaba ki shim naduh ka Iawbei-Tymmen, bad kaba ki dang lah ban jer lut ia la ki jait ki khong naduh kiba la tymmen haduh ki barit baria. Hynrei kumno pat ka jingkheih ki War shaphang ka jingiadei kur?

Ki War kim tip shuh ia la ki Iawbei-Tynrai kumba ki Nongphlang ki ngeit ba ki tip ia ki jong ki. Ka jingiadei kur hapteng ki War, ki pynshong nongrim ha ka jingtip kaba da thikna bha ia kaba da long shisha bad kaba lah ban pynskhem da ki nia kiba shai. Ha ka jingiapo kha poiman, haba la iabna shaphang ka jingiatapmat uno uno u samla ia kano kano ka samla, lane kiba ha ling uno uno u samla ia kano kano ka samla, kaba nyngkong kaba ki leh ka long ban wad ban tohkit ia u kynjri hiarpateng na kiba ha ling ha sem, na ki lok paramarjan bad na ki 'riewtymmen jong ka shnong ka thaw, ioh don ka jingiatehkur tehjait kumno kumno bad ki iajer artad ia ka jingiadei kha dei man. Haba la kynjoh ktien ia kiba ha ling ha sem ka kynthei, kita ruh ki leh kumjuh. Haba la lait ka jingiadei jait, kata ka la beit kaba phah kylli kaba kat kum ka dustar, la kata ka dei sha ka jingpyuskhem ne ka lah ban shu long tang kaba shu iathuhkhana ha bym iabeit baroh arliang na kino kino ki daw. Ki War ki fiew kordor bad fiew kyntang katta katta ia u kynjri hiarpateng jong la ka ling, ka jait ka kynja. Ha ki por barim ka la ju

long rukom haba la khraw bad la jrong u tynnum u tyndat da ki saw san pateng bynriew ki ju lum ia ka seng jong baroh ki kpoh ban iapyrkhat ban iakhiad mawshyieng noh. Haba la iabeit, ki iakut ban buh noh la ujong ujong u mawshyieng ban ym iakhleh shuh ha ki jinglehhiam la ha ka niam im ne ha ka niam iap. Ha u kynjri hiarpateng ka Byrniew yn shem ia ka kyrteng jong ka Shongjuh. Ka Seng jong ka Shongjuh, kaba kynthup ia ki sawtylli ki kpoh: ka Monsit, ka Jiroi, ka Rap bad ka Snadon, ka la rai ban iakhlad mawshyieng noh. Naduh kata ka por kim shym iadon jingiadei shuh ha baroh ki jinglehniam. Ha ka jingiadei kpoh ki la iakhlad, kane ka dei ka jingiaakhlad kpoh, hynrei ha ka jingiadei kur dei jait k dang ialong kawei. Kata ka jingiadei kur ka bud ia u kynjri hiarpateng sa saw pateng bynriew, haduh ka Byrniew, bad hangta ka la kut. Sha lyndet ka Byrniew ym don jingiatipshuh. La ka long kumno kumno ruh, haba ym don shuh ka jingiatip, ka jingiasang ha ka poikha poiman ruh ka la lait.

(2) U Dr. Lyngdoh ha katei ka kitab jong u, u ong kumne shaphang ka jingpynshong nongrim ia ka longkur longjait u Khasi: "Ki niam ki rukom jong ka longkur bad ka longkha ki pynpaw ba u khun Khasi u khun Khara u tei ia ka longbriew bad ka tipbriew khambun halor ka nongrim ka jing-kheifkur bad ka jingñiewburom ia ka longkynthei ban halor kiwei kiwei pat ki niam ki rukom ka jinglong jingim jongu."* Katba kum kane ka jingong, ka jingbuhdak khia (emphasis) jong ka jingthawkur thawjait, ka jingthawkha thawman u khun Khasi u khun Khara (kata, ha Nongphlang), ka long halor ka kynthei kaba pun kaba kha, kaba ri kaba sumar; hynrei shaphang ki War pat ka jingbuhdak-khia ka long halor ka khyndew kaba long ka kmie trai kaba da shisha ba U Blei Trai Kynrad u la ai ba ngin buif ngin kjit marryngkat bad kynthei bad shynrang. Kawei hapdeng ki blei bakongsan jong ki babun ki shnong War ka long ka *Lei Ramew*. Dei halor kane ka jingngeit bad ka jingshisha ba ki War ki kheif marryngkat dor ia ki kynthei bad ki shynrang. Kumba ka jinghiarpateng ka la long na kajuha ka lawbei ha ka nam ha ka kyrteng, ka hok nongtymmen jong kata ka lawbei ka long kaba dei ban iaioh bynta lang baroh ki khun ki ksiew

jong ka pateng-la-pateng. Haba mih iing u khun shynrang ne ka khun kynthei, ka kmie u kpa ki da ai ban rah ban rong sha iing tnga naduh ka kup ka sem, ka riam ka beit, ka tum ka tam kum Wait, sdie, kbiewja, khiewum bad kiwei kiwei, haduh ka bri ka khyndew ban thung ban tep haduh ban da biang por shipara lane ha ki khun ki ksiew bad sa iasam iapih marbiang marryngkat khlem fiiew shiliang khmat la ka kynthei ne u shynrang. Ha kaba iasam, ki ju ai tam kawei ka bri ia ka khatduh ryngkat bad ka iing ka sem. Kane ka iing khatduh ka long borabor ka iing Seng ha kaba ki iashong pyrkat ia ki kam iing kam sem baroh. Ia ki jingialang shikur shijait ha iing ka khatduh, ki War ki khot ka *Jingshong Jongseng* haba don bad ka jingiabam doh, bad ki khot ka *Dorbar Seng* haba ka long tang ban iapyrkat kam. Hangne ka shong ka tynrai jong ka jinglong War. Ngim sa iohi shadien kum ki War jong ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong; ngim sngewthuh ia ka dustur jong ki para-War Mihngi bad Sepngi balei ba ki kheiñkor tang ia ki kynthei. ki ai lut ia ki kamai kajih tang ia ki; hynrei ki shynrang, suda khlem oh ei ei. Ngim lah shuh ruh ban shem ia ka ktem na kaba kane ka dustur iaryngkat u shynrang bad ka kynthei ka sdang nyngkong. Ka bor (influence) jong ka dustur ki Nongphlang ka ktah ia ki War ba la ioh jingnangjingstad katto katne, khamtam kiba la iakhleh bad ki ha ka pyrthei shai mynta, ban wad ia la ki iawbei tynrai bad ki sa pyniasoh ia lade bad kita ki jait. Haduh katno ka pynbha bad pynmyntoi ia ki donkam ban da pyrkat sani bha. U shynrang War haba u leit iingbriew ha kano kano ka iing um don jingsngew nongwei ei ei; kumjuh ka kmie u kpa jong ka kynthei ki fiiew ia u, uba iaryngkat kyrdan bad ki khun rangbah jong ki. Ia kito kiba kren ia la ki pyrta kurim ba ki long ki poi-ei ne ki khun ki briew la ju fiiew ia kiba kum kita ki 'riewkhlemakor bad ki kynja 'riewpoh. U War naduh iingkur haduh iing khun u sngew ia lade u rangbah u bym lah ban fiiewbeifi. Ka jingsngewrangbah jong u ka long ba u long uba don la ka snap ka skor, uba don hok ha la iing kur bad uba la leit kit ruh ia la ka hok jong u ha iing khun. Yn nang pynskhem shuh shuh a kane haba ngin iakren shakmat shaphang ka Seng.

(b) Ka Rukom Shongkha Shongman

Ka rukom shongkha shongman hapdeng ki War ka la ju long kaba donburum, kaba da iatip kur iatip jait, iatip kha iatip man. Haba la dei ka por ban pynleit iingbriew ia uno uno u shynrang, ki kmie ki kpa, ne, kiba iadei kur iadei jait, ne, kiba iadei kha dei man, ki iathuhkhana shaphang ki khun samla kynthei jong kino kino ki briew kiba ha la ka jong ka shnong ne ha ki shnong ba marjan. Haba ki iohi ia kano kano ka samla, ki luh ki pah ia uta u samla ha ban da biang; bad lada u pyneh, um pyndem, ki iai khroh da ki sngi da ki bnai haduh ba un da kohnguh. Ka ju shait jia ba u samla u sngewpyrshah jur ia ka mon ki kmie ki kpa haduh kaba kut. Ki Kmie ki kpa lada ki da kwah eh ba u khun jong ki un iapoi bad kata ka samla, hadien ka jingpynshong nongrim kaba biang-pa-biang, ki lum da ka dorbar iing ryngkat bad ki kñi ki kparuit, bad haba ki la ai la ka rai, ñiar eh ba ki samla shynrang kin kyrngah. ki pyndem la ka mon, kim ju ialeh pyrshah ia la ki kñi ki kpa. Ha kajuh ka rukom ka long bad ki samla kyntnei ruh. Ha kaba pyrkhath shaphang ka kam shongkha shongman ka jingpyrkhat ki kmie ki kpa ne ki kñi ki kparuit kim ju khmih ia ka jingbhabriew jong kano kano ka samla, hynrei ki buh ha khmat ia ka kyrdan longbriew manbriew ba kin ia im pahuh pahai kum ka iing ka sem ha kaba lashai lashisngi. Nangta ki khmih ia ka kyrdan ka jinglong ba donburum ha ka liang ka iing ka sem, ki longshuwa manshuwa jong kata ka samla; bad nangta ia ka akor iaid-ieng-trei-ktah, nalar kiwei kiwei. Haba la swar, la kylli pyrthrew narum naneng, ba ki kmie ki kpa ka kynthei ki la dem ka mon, ju phah kylli thikna da ki briew shynrang ne kynthei kiba kham long riewtymmen, lane ka kmie ne u kpa jong u shynrang ki iakren pynbeit hi para kmie para kpa. Bunsien bunsien, haba la pynbeit ki kmie ki kpa, ka kynthei kam ju ong ei ei shuh, ka shu pyndem beit ha ka mon jong ki. Ha ki thañi Shala-Mustoh, ki shu iatip ba don ka 'thei samla ha kano kano ka iing, ka ju jia ba kim iohi da la ki khmat, ki shu iohsngew pateng na kino kino ki briew, ki ithuh tang ia ki kmie ki kpa bad ki hynmea ba kham san. Ki samla kynthei kim ju mih

sha ki iew ki hat, ki kam paidbah paidlang, borabor eh kham mynhyndai, ki samla shynrang ki leit iingbriew khlem da iohi shuwa ia ka samla kynthei.

Ynda haba la iasngewthuh jingmut na baroh arliang, shynrang bad kynthei, la ju phah briew thikna na ka liang shynrang ban leit iakren pynbeit pynthikna shaphang ka jing-iapoi kha poiman kumba 5-10 ngut ki rangbah. Ki kynthei kim bit ban leit; ka kmie, u kpa, ki hynmen ki para trai u shynrang ruh ym dei ban leit. Ju kham leit borabor u kur ba kham rangbah uba don ka nia ka jutang ban iakren iakhana. U trai ba dei poikha, te, u dei ban ialeit lang. Ki subjekt ba dei ban iakren ki long kine, nalar kiwei kiwei pat-

- (1) Ka jingiamon sngewbha sngewtynn timer baroh arliang.
- (2) Ka jinglehkmien leh sngewbha ki arliang kur ryngkat bad u shnong u thaw ha ka bam ka dih.
- (3) Katno ngut u shynrang un wan ialam nongbud ha ka sngi kyntiew kurim.
- (4) Ka jingiabuh dor ba u shynrang un lam bad u sha iing ka kynthei ha ka sngi Kyntiew Kurim.
- (5) Ka jingiabuh por ia ka sngi ban pyndep ia ka kam.

Shikyntien shaphang katei ka No. (4): Na ka liang kynthei kin buh jingdawa ba u shynrang un wan rah ym duna ia ka jinglut jingsep ka bam ka dih ki briew jong u kiba un wan ialam ryngkat ha ka Sngi Kyntiew Kurim; nalar kata yn pyrkhat lem ruh ia ka liang ka kynthei namar ka dei kaba khraw kur khraw jait. Nalar ka tyngka ka peisa. ka kynthei kan dawa ruh ba un wan rah bad ka sati ka ban ym duna shiteng tula. Halor kane ka khmat, ka jingiasaidnia ka ju long kaba jur. La ju don ki sien ba haba na ka liang shynrang kim lah pynphai nia kyliang, ki ju phet iamrem ne phet mynthi noh, kumta ka pulom lut ka kam ka jam baroh. Ka ju shait jia haba ka liang kynthei ka khlaifi eh ka nia ka jutang bad ka liang shynrang ka tlot eh, haba ka kynthei ka la mon eh ia u briew, ki pynjem ia la ka nia bad ki ai jop ha ka liang u shynrang. Ym ju kham don koit ba yn pynwai ia ka jingiakren da kaba rem u shynrang, un ksan borabor. Haba la wai ka jingiakren iakhana ba la iawan iabiang ka ktien ka jutang, ki sdang noh ka khawai ja khawai doh bad hadien kaba bam kwai dih duma, kiba na ka liang u shyn-

rang ki leit phai noh baroh sha iing u shynrang ban leit rah khubor.

Ka jingiatuhkhana kaba dei shaphang ka rukom kyn-tiew-kurim ki Shala ba la iathuh ha ka Kitab "U Khasi"* ka dei tang kaba ki la ju leh ha ki por barim ha ki shnong Shala-Mustoh. Ha ka jingkyntiewkurim jong ki War ha kiwei pat ki shnong ka don ka jingiapher khyndiat kynsoit. Ka rukom pyndep ia ka jingkyntiewkurim hapteng ki War Nonghattei ka dei kaba tang shisngi, kam iadei bad ki Shala-Mustoh kaba ki pyndep arwat ha ki arsngi. Ka Jingkyrwat Kurim lane kaba leit pynithuh kur shynrang ruh kim leh ha kajuh ka sngi kyntiewkurim, hynrei ha ka sngi kaba bud. Kiwei kiwei baroh ki iadei kumjuh.

Haba ki briew jong ka Ri War ki la kylla Khristan, ki don kiei kiei kiba ki la iehnoh, don ruh kiba ki bat, Ka jingiatang ka la duh, ha ka jaka jong ka ka la mih ka jing-duwai ha U Trai Nongthaw. Haba leit iapynbeit ne iakren shongkurim dang bat hi ia kaba rim. Kim ju don jingleh-nam eiei. Ka jingiakren iapynbeit iapynskhem ka long hapdeng kiba ha iing ha sem, ki lok ki jor u shynrang na kawei ka liang bad kiba ha iing ha sem ka kynthei ha kawei pat ka liang. Don kiba ioh jingduwai bad don ruh ki bym don. Ha kine ki jingiakren ym donkam Pastor ne tymmenbasan; lada ki don, ki long tang kiba shu ialeit synran lem. Ha ki sngi kiba kham mynshuwa, ka jingiaohdor ka long kaba da pyrkhang eh: hynrei ha ka por mynta la kham pynsynjor, la bun kiba aimon ha u shynrang katno un leit rah leit rong. Ha ka jingiakren pynskhem ktien ia kine ki samla, ka jingkylli ka shnong ka thaw ka long tang shaphang ka jingkheif ka dor kaba u shynrang un leit rah sha ka kynthei. Ki fiiew ba ka burom jong ka jingkyntiewkurim ka shong hangta, ym ha ka jingrit jingkhraw jong ka jingkhawai shongkurim. Ia kane ka dor, ju da pyntip paidbah. Ha ki jingkyntiewkurim ki Khristan ha Ri War, u shynrang u leit shuwa, bad ki lok jong u, sha iing ka kynthei ban pynithuh ithaw ia u ha kiba ha iing ha sem, ki kur ki jait ka

kynthei. U tang shu rung, ka kmie ne ka kmienah kmiesan, ka pynsleh umphniang ia u shynrang, ki sa iashong bam kwai dih duma (da ka sha ha ka por mynta) bad ki sa pynlong ka jingduwai kyrkhu kyrdoh, nangta ki sa ialeit sha lingmane ban pyndep ia ka jingpyniathoh da u Pastor. Na lingmane ki wan phai sha ling ka kynthei tang ban iabam iadih sngewbha. Ha kaba kum lashai kiba na ling shynrang katto katne ngut ki samla shynrang kin leit shaw ia ki nongleitkurim ba kin wan pynithuh ia lade ha kiba ha ling ha sem, ki kur ki jait u shynrang. Kin iawan lang kiba na ka liang kynthei 10-20 ngut kynthup lang bad ki khynnah. Hadien ba ki la iashong-kai bamkwai dihduma kin sa ialeit phai noh. Ia kane ka jingwan jingleit ha ka sngi kaba bud ki khot ka Jingkyrwat Kurim.

(k) Ka jingrwai kyntiew kurim ki War

Ka don kawei ka dustur kaba rim ha ki por ba mynshuwa kaba ju long ka tamsa kaba khraw eh, kata ka la long ka jingiarwai markylliang ki paidbah na ka liang u shynrang bad kiba na ka liang ka kynthei. Ha ka sngi kyntiewkurim, tang shu dep ka iatang bad ka jingiapyinhap tar ka jingiapoikha poiman ha ka por ba dang iabamja lang u nongleitkurim bad ka nongleit kurim, ki mih ar kynhun ki nongrwai kiba iashad sawdong sawdong; kawei ka dei ka kynhun ki shynrang liang shynrang bad kawei pat ka kynhun ki shynrang liang kynthei. Kine kim ju iakhleh lang. Ka jingrwai ka long da ka sur Khasi kaba ki da khot ka Jingrwai Kyntiewkurim. Ka don la ka jong ka sur bad ki ktien ki long kiba shu mih hi ha madan. Ha kine ki jingrwai, u nongialam un rwai kumba shi-laiñ, ki paidbah kin pynbud da kaba rwai lang ia kijuh ne tang shiteng ha ki kyntien ba la phawar u nongialam. Ki sdang borabor ia kawei-pa-kawei ka kyntien jingrwai da kaba iarwai lang da ki ktien: "Woi-Woi!" lane "Hoi-Hoi" arsien arwat. Ha kaba nyingkong, ka jingiarwai ka ju long ban iaroh pyndonburom da kaba pynsien syntiew ia ka jingiapoikha poiman kine ki samla bad kaba pyniadei kha dei man ia ki arliang kur. Ki ialeh katba lah ban pynsngewtynnat ki ktien pynsiensyntiew

mar la ka liang: ka liang shyrrang ia u nongleitkurim, ka liang kynthai ia la ka nongleitkurim. Khatduh ka pur teng teng eh sha ka iapynrem markylliang, ka iakem daw iakem-nia kawei ka liang ia kawei pat haduh ban da iarem iaksan. Ha kine ki jingiarwai liang ka pynsmiej ia ki rangbah ba kham tymmen bad ia ki 'rang nongsaitthma ba kin tur hapteng ban ialam jingrwai. U paidbah pyllun un iaieng tawiar ryngkat bad ka risa bad ka iarkhie. Ha kine ki jingiarwai, ka la ju long dustur, ba lada la jop ka nia jong ka liang kynthai, ki pynjem ia ki sur bad ki nia, kim ju sngewtynnat ba ki nongwan on kurim na ka liang u shyrrang kin leit phai iamrem sha la ling.

Kine ki jingiarwai kim kham don shuh kiba ianang bad ba iapyndonkam ha kine ki por, kumta ka long kaba eh ban ai nuksa. La kumno kumno, hangne ngin buh kawei-ar ki jingiarwai sngewbha.

N A T H I E D D I E N G

No. 1

KA JINGRWAI KABA NA KA LIANG SHYNRANG

1. Hoi ... Hoi Hoi Hoi!
 Na dong kynthet ruh kine kine,
 Na dong shynrang ruh kine kine;
 La iapoi lang baroh arliang Kha,
 Ha ryngkhuh ryngkhai ka singi mynta.
2. Hoi ... Hoi Hoi ... Hoi!
 Ah ba sa ong ba da nang ba sitad,
 Ki tynrai na ling phi la i re ma;
 Ba la nang pynbeit, ba da nang pynbiang,
 Ki arliang kha, ki arliang kurim.
3. Hoi ... Hoi Hoi Hoi!
 Ka wah dubalir ruh kane kane,
 Ka wah duba sabon ruh kane kane,
 La iashem lang, la iakynduh lang,
 Ha ryngkhuh ryngkhai ka singi mynta.
4. Hoi ... Hoi ... Hoi ... Hoi !
 La pyndait lang da u bania sitad,
 U khilieh shinong phi la i re ma;
 Ha ryngkat ka fia ryngkat u mama,
 Shirup shirup hi shirup shirup.
5. Hoi ... Hoi ...! Hoi ... Hoi ...!
 Sa ka bam ka dih sa ka kmen sadhai,
 Baroh arliang kha, bad u paid kyrhai;
 To iapeit dur, to iapeit nuksa,
 Ko ki thei samila, ko ki rang samila.

N A T Y N G N G E R

No. 2

HA IING U SHYNRANG SHUWA BAN IALEIT
SHA IING KA KYNTHEI

1. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !
Shano Samila ! Shano Samihoi !
Ale iamih lang ! Ale iawan lang !
La poi ka singi, la poi ka samoi,
Ban ialeit on ka shongkha shong kurim,
2. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !
To iamih lang, to iawan lang,
Ban iapeit lang ho, ban ia-i lang;
Mynta ka singi, une u jong ngi,
U la pynkhireh, u la pynkhirum.
3. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! .
Shano ki kur kha, Shano ki kur kurim,
To da iapeit lang, to da iapeit hun;
To da pynsad bha, to da pynkhyllong
Da pynsum pynsleh umphiniang umkhileiñ.
4. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !
Ale ki ñia-ñia, Ale ki ma-ma,
To wan khubilei, To kyrkhu kyrdeh
Ki ñia rit ñia san, Kumno phin iaong
Kumne ngi la mih, Kumno ngin leit ong.

N A T Y N G N G E R

No. 3

HA IING KA KYNTHEI KIBA NA LIANG
SHYNRANG SHUWA BAN LEIT PHAI

1. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi!
Shano ka Niarit, shano ka Niasan,
Sai noh ka Kiti, to da kren shikyntien;
Shano U Marit, shano u Masan.
Shano u Mama, shano ka Nia-nia.
2. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi!
Rangdajied jong ngi, jubap shikyntien;
Phin leit noh bad ngi ne phin sah noh hangne.
Ko Kong Sawdihoin, jubap shikyntien,
Ma phi pat kumno, phin shong ne phin wan.
3. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !
Sa ka aie pat yn iathuhkhana,
Sa tang ka Kiti ban ia khubilai noh.
Mama rangdajied, Nia-nia Sawdihoin.
Yn ong sa kumno, shikyntien ruh phim ong.

Ngin rah ! Ngin rah ! Ngin rah !
Kaw ! Ho ! Kaw ! Ho ! Kaw !

N A N O N G S T E N G

No. 4

KI JINGRWAI LANG HA IING KA KYNTHEI

1. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	|	Na dong ka Nia-ñia, na dong u Mama, Ryngkhuh Ryngkhai ka singi mynta.	|	2 sien
-----	--	--	--	--------

Eh	|	Tynrai na iing ho, Tynrai na sem Shirup shirup, Ko khynraw samila Ryngkhuh ryngkhai ka singi mynta.	|	2 sien
----	--	---	--	--------

2. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	|	Ka kam kurim ka ju long kumta Ka kam kupai ka ju long kumta	|	2 sien
-----	--	--	--	--------

Eh	|	Ho-oi Ho-oi, ka ju long kumta Ka kam babit ka kam ba biha.	|	2 sien
----	--	---	--	--------

3. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !.

Jem	|	La phai ha diang ruh kan pher lehie? La phai ha mon ruh kan pher aie?	|	2 sien
-----	--	--	--	--------

Eh	|	La hoiñ-kynhoiñ na dong ka Nia-ñia, La hoiñ-kynhoiñ na dong u Mama.	|	2 sien
----	--	--	--	--------

4. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	|	La pynkhireh janai ho, tynrai na iing, La pynkhireh janai ho, tynrai na sem.	|	2 sien
-----	--	---	--	--------

Eh	|	Ka 'iad khuri ruh kane kane, Ka 'iad luta ruh kane kane.	|	2 sien
----	--	---	--	--------

5. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	| Hai hai kyrhai, ka arliang kha ka arliang	|	2 sien
	|	kurim	|
	| Ryngkhuu ryngkhai, ka singi mynta,	|	

Eh	| Na dong kynthei ruh kine kine	|	2 sien
	| Na dong shynrang ruh kine kine	|	

6. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	| La puh sawdihoiñ na dong ka kynthei	|	4 sien
Eh	| La puh sawdihoiñ, ho, na dong u shynrang.	|	

7. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	| Tynrai na ling to pynkhireh lipa	|	2 sien
	| Sa ka shuki, sa ka mula.	|	

Eh	| Ba un wan shong noh ho u khun minot	|	2 sien
	| Ba un wan shong noh ho u khun mishon.	|	

Lang baroh :- Kaw ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !
 Jahawait! Jahawait! Jahawait! Jahawait!
 Ho ! Haw ! Ho ! Haw !

N A N O N G S T E N G

No. 5

KA LIANG SHYNRANG TANG SHU POI HA IING
KA KYNTHEI

1. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	|	Une une u la wan poi, shirup shirup,	|	2 sien
	|	U Rangdajied, Oh, U Rangdathew.	|	

	|	U la iakynduh ka arliang kha ka arliang	|	
	|		|	kurim,
Eh	|	Ryngkhuh ryngkhah, ka singi mynta.	|	2 sien

2. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	|	U mama na iing sa ka khubilai,	|	2 sien
	|	Oh, ko ñia-ñia na iing sa ka khubilai.	|	

Eh	|	Shirup shirup ha tyngkong ka ñia ñia,	|	2 sien
	|	Shirup shirup ha tyngkong u Mama	|	

3. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jem	|	Ho-oi ho - oi, ka ju long kumta	|	2 sien
	|	Ha ka kam babit, ka kam ba biha.	|	

Eh	|	Ka ñia na iing ka la puh sawdihoiñ,	|	2 sien
	|	U mama na iing u la puh sawdihoiñ	|	

Lang baroh:-

Kane ! Heid ! Heid ! Heid ! Heid !

Kata ka la dei, ho, kata ka la biha.

Kaw !

2 (sien)

NA M A W P H U

No. 6

1. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Jirum jirum shu jiram jiram,
 Ha ka kam bahiam ha ka kam babiha;
 Ka kam kurim ka ju long kumne,
 Ka kam kupai ka ju long kumne.

2. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

La iapoi lang sa ki kur ki kha,
 Ha singei mynta hi la ei re ma.
 Ban pyndonniam ban pyndonburom,
 Ia la ki khun ia la ki pyrsa.

3. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

To da peit biang biang ho, tynrai na ling,
 Sa khimih biang biang ho, tynrai na sem;
 loh don jingpher ne ki rai aie ho,
 Ki paralok baroh shi katne.

4. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Ka pang thait aie, ka pang jrem aie,
 Ki paralok jong ki nongriwai;
 To da syrpai ho tynrai na ling
 Da ki um khuri da ki um luta.

5. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Pynkiloil kiloi ho, tynrai na ling,
 Ka khuri kisiar ka khuri rupa.
 Ba la wan poi sa u rang binong,
 Ba la wan poi sa u rangbishon.

6. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

A la iashit, A la iatyrha,
 Ha singi mynta hi la i re ma;
 Ba la iashem la iakynduh lang
 Na dong kynthei ne na dong shynrang.

7. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

O Mei na ling, O Papa na ling,
 To pynkiloi, sa ki umniang sa ki um diengngai,
 To da syrpai ia la ki khun ia la ki pyrsa,
 Ha singi mynta hi la i re ma.

8. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

A la iphuh, la itynnat,
 Kum ki tiewkulap, kum ki tiew myngngor;
 Ba la syrpai umphniang um diengngai,
 I Mei na ling, I Papa na ling.

9 Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Na dong kynthei ruh shy jai kynjai,
 La na dong shynrang ruh shy jai kynjai;
 Haba la iawan ha ka kam bahiam,
 Haba la iawan ha ka kam babiha.

10. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Shu jai kynjai, O shu jun kyrjun,
 Ki paralok jong ki nongriwai.
 Sa ka bam palei, sa ka dih palei,
 Ka singi mynta hi la i re ma.

11. Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi ! Hoi !

Ki khun donburom ki ju long kumne,
 Ki khun donakor ki ju long kumne;
 To da iapeit lang, to da iakhmih lang,
 Ka singi mynta hi la i re ma.

(d) **Ki Seng**

Ka ktien "SENG" ka la mih na Ri War. Ka jingmut jong ka ka long kaba eh ban batai, ym don ktien kiba biang ban buh ba kin kit ia ka jingmut kaba tynrai jong ka. Ka la don ha ka dustur ba tynrai jong ka jinglong War. Ka dei ka dustur kaba la don naduh hyndai ha kata ka hima kaba ki khot ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong.

Ha ka jingtip jong kane ka aiom, naduh ba wan synshar ka Sorkar Phareng ia kane ka ri, la tip ha ki kot ki sla Sorkar shaphang ki Santylli ki Seng: (1) Ki Sawseng, (2) Ki Laiseng, (3) Ki Hynriewphew Seng, (4) Ki Sawshnong bad (5) Ka Seng ka Sngap ka Pari.

1. *Ki Sawseng* :—Ki nongialam ba rangbah jong ka shnong Mustoh, haba ki la wan buhai shnong nyngkong, ki la long u Khang bad u Sah-ei. Ki nongialam jong ka shnong Shala pat ki la long u Khrang bad u Ben. Ha Shala bad Mustoh ki la nïew burom katta katta ia kitei ki rangbah baroh sawngut. Hadien ka jingiap jong ki, ki nong-Shala ki la pynmih sawngut ki rangbah ban long ki khlieh ne rangbah nongpyniaid ia ka shnong bad ka Elaka. Kita ki la long u Kynshe uba na ka ling u Sah-ei, u Jirkha uba na ka ling u Khang, u Sting uba na ka ling u Ben, bad u Bor uba na ka ling u Khrang. Ka jinglong traishnong u Kynshe bad u Jirkha ka la long na Mustoh, u Sting u la long uba na Dew saw uba la leit poikha ha ka ling u Ben, baroh laingut ki la kylla traishnong Shala da ka jingleit poikha jong ki bad u Bor u dei u traishnong Shala. Kine baroh sawngut ki la long rangbah nongsynshar shnong shirta bad ka jaka shong jong ki ka la long ha Shala. Imat ka kam jong ki ka la long ar ban, kawei kum ki rangbah nongmihkhmat jong ka hima bad kawei pat kum ki 'Men Shnong jong ka shnong Shala. Ha Shala hi, ym ju don 'Menshnong ne headmen; ki Wadadar nong-Shala ha ki snem kiba bud, ki la shim ia ka jaka ka jinglong 'Menshnong. Kine sawngut ki la long ki khlieh jong ka hima bad jong u Sandi ka shnong Shala kiba nyngkong eh. Ka Elaka Shala ha kata ka por ka dang long ka Ri Raid baroh kawei, ym pat don Ri Kynti. Ki khun ki ksiew jong kitei ki Ophisar ba nyngkong ki la tap ia ka shnong Shala baroh kawei. Ia ka khyndew baroh kaba hap hapoh ka Raid

Shala, la khmih bad synshar kitei ki Ophisar ia kiba la khot da ka kirteng jong ki—ka Ri Seng ki Sawngut, lane ka Ri Sawseng. La palat spahsnem, ki Shala ki la kam trai ia ka jinglong Wadadar, ba ka dei ban long tang na ki Waris ki Sawseng, wat la ki shnong jong kitei ki laingut ki Ophisar ba nyngkong jong ka hima na Mustoh bad na Dewshaw, ki long shabar jong ka khyndew Sawseng. Ki la ioh ia ka hok jinglongtraia ha Shala da ka jingleit poikha jong ki. Ka jingmut jong ka ktien Sawseng ka long ka kynhun ki nong-iaioh bynta ioh hok shynrang bad kynthai, jong ki sawngut ki kpa tymmen ba nyngkong kiba la long khlieh jong ka hima bad jong u Sandi Shala: u Kynshe, u Jirkha, u Sting, bad u Bor.

2. *Ki Laiseng*: Ka la don kawei ka shnong kaba hapdeng ki shnong Mustoh bad Mawlong kaba ki khot ka Laitmawria. Ka la jia ha kawei ka por ba baroh ki briew ha kata ka shnong ki la iapkhiam lut sah sa tang iwei i khunlung (kynthai). La leit lap ia ita i khunlung da uwei u briew na ka shnong Nongkroh uba kirteng u Kyrdap. Ita i khunlung i kjit umbuih na la ka kmie kaba la lah iap. U la khot ia ita i khunlung ban bud ia u, hynrei im treh bad hadien u la khroh la kyor da u syntiew, i sa bud ia u. Ynda u la wan ia-lam sha shnong u la khot ia i da ka ktien sin, ka Pah Syntiew. Haba ita i khynnah i la san la khynraw, u Kyrdap u la shim kurim hi ia ka bad ki la ioh laingut ki khun, baroh tang ki shynrang. Ki kirteng kita ki long u NABEIN, U KYNTO bad u TANGRAI. Ka jaka shong jong ki ka la long ha Sohkyphor kaba ha u lum Laitkynsew, kaba dei ha ka Elaka Tyrna ha kata ka por. Ynda la katto katne pateng bynriew, ki khun ki ksiew iong kine laingut ki rangbah ki la iaro parum pareh bad ki la saphriang ha ki shnong Nongkroh, Tyrna, Mawlong, Nongwar bad Mustoh. Haba la khot la lum lang, ia kiba iateh kur teh jait jong kitei ki laingut, la sngew donkam ban da ai ka ka jingkhia jingkhiam kaba jur ka jinglut jingsep ban leit shim leit dakhoh ia katei ka jaka Laitmawria. Kito kiba dei ki khun ki ksiew jong kine ki rangbah ki la khot lem ia ki shnong ki thaw jong ki ban ia kit lem ia ka synhiang ka bynhei. Kumta ia katei ka khyndew la khot ka Ri Laiseng, bad ki nongiasoh bynta ki dei ki

briew jong kitei ki San Shnong. Ha ki snem kiba hadien ka shnong Mawlong ka la pyrshang ban kam kynti noh shibynta na katei ka khyndew. Hadien ka jingialeh kaba jur, la pyn-duh hok noh ia ka. Ki sawtylli ki shnong kiba sah ki la long trai halor kane ka khyndew. Ha ki kam ialeh iadat ia u pud u sam bad kiwei kiwei, ki pynshong sawbynta—shibynta shishnong: hynrei ha ka rukom lehniam ki pynlong hi lai bynta katba kum ka dustur kaba rim. Mynta ha kine ki sngi, ia kane ka khyndew la synshar da u President bad arngut ki 'Men Seng na kawei kawei ka shnong, kiba ki khot ki Member.

3. *Ki Hynriewphew Seng.* La don shisien uwei u briew na Thieddieng uba kyrteug u Weiñ. Une u la long uba riw-spah shibun hynrei u long khlem khun khlem kti. U don kawei ka khyndew kaba heh hapoh ka Ilaka Nonglait, ha khappud ka Ilaka Mawdon. Haba u la iap, la riw ia u uba iapduh bad ka kam ban ring ban thang ia u ka hap ha ka kti ki shnong. Ka jingiap jong u ruh ka la long halor ka khyndew jong u hi. Ki shnong (U paidbah jong ka shnong Thieddieng) kim kotbor ban ring ban thang ban phur ban siang ia une u bakhrav batri ka shnong jong ki. Ki la khot iarap ia ki shnong Tyngnger bad Sinai. Ka dorbar shnong Thieddieng ka la kular ban ai bynta ia ki shnong Tyngnger bad Sinai arphew ar bynta bad ka la bat ha lade laiphew phra bynta. Kumta ha kaba thang ia u Thaw Weiñ, la iamih lang baroh lai shnong bad la iap-pyndeap lang ia baroh ki niam ki rukom. Ha kane ka khyndew u Weiñ ka don kawei ka hat kaba ki khot ka Hat Mawthap. Ka jingmih na kane ka Hat ki ioh ki Thieddieng 38 Hat bad ki shnong Tyngnger bad Sinai 22 hat; man ka snem ki shim lai hat kum ka Phon ban pynleit ha ka jing-kñia jingkhriam na ka bynta u Weiñ; kumjuh ha ki jingialeh iadat, haba don ka jinglut jingsep ki iapynmih katba kum ki bynta. Ia kane ka khyndew ki khot ka Ri Hynriewphew Seng. U President jong ka Dorbar 60 Seng u dei ban long na Thieddieng. Ka la jia da ka jingialang lok, khamtam ha ka bam ka di, uwei u President uba kyrteug u Monrai u la die katto katne bynta ha u Sirdar Nonglait uba kyrteug u Saki. Da kata ka jingdie, ka shnong Nonglait ka la ioh bynta lang ha kaba long trai halor katei ka khyndew.

4. *Ka Ri Sawshnong*. Ha ki por hyndai ka Hima Malai Sohmat, ka shong mar khappud ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. U pud u dei na wah Khasimara na Khaiimara kumba ia khot ia ka ha ki por hyndai. Ka la jia ha kawei ka por, naduh ki sngi shuwa ba kan wan ka Sorkar Phareng, ba la pynshitom jingmut jur ia ka Hima Malai na ka bynta kawei ka khlieng ba ka wan poi teng teng, bad kata ka khlieng ka la ioh rah katto katne ngut ki khuntlung haba pynthiah ha ki tingtrep rep. Ki khot ia kata ka jait khlieng ka 'Lieng Sngi. Kane ka lah ban rah ia ki khun sniang bad ki khun blang ruh, khlem da ong ia ki syiar heh kiba katno katno ruh. La don ka jingthap ban ioh siat pyniap ia kata ka khlieng hynrei ym man lap satia ia ki por bad ki jaka batbit. Ha kawei ka por, uwei u brierw uba na ka shnong Dew saw, uba ym lap shuh ia ka kyrteng jong u bad ym lah bud shuh ha ki jingathuhkhana pateng kumno u la leit poi sha ka Hima Malai, u la ioh siat bad pyniap ia kata ka khlieng. Ym pat ju don suloi ha kita ki por. Ym don jingathuhkhana satia ba ka jingsiat ka la long da u khnam ne da ka 'tih batur ne 'tih maw. Haba la ioh pyniap ia kata ka khlieng, u Syiem Malai bad ka Hima ki la ai sngewbha shilyngkhot ka khyndew na ka Hima jong u kaba ha khappud ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong. Ki pud jong kata ka khyndew ki long, na Mihngi - Ka Wah Khasimara, na Shathie - Ka Ri Dkhar (Ka District Sylhet ba mynta), na Sepngi - Ka kiew na Ri Dkhar lyngba ka Shirakata bad ka kut ha Atibanga kaba don harud ka Wah Khasimara. Utei u brierw na Dew saw um lah pyndonkam satia ia katei ka khyndew; ka long ruh kaba heh palat ba ka shnong Dew saw kan kam kan dakhoh, kan rep kan riang. Kumta la izwer ia ki shnong Nongtra, Sinai bad Tyngnger ban ialeit rep bad dakhoh ia ka. Kane ka la jia shuwa ba ki Nong-Warding kin wan buhai shnong ha ka jaka ba ki don mynta. Ia kane ka jaka la khot da ka kyrteng Ri Sawshnong, lehse ban pyniapher kyrteng bad ka Ri Sawseng ki Shala. La ka jingsynshar bad ka jingpyniaid ka long ha ka rukom jingpyniaid Seng; hynrei la pyndonkam ha ka bakren da ka ktien "Ri Sawshnong". Ha ki jinglut jingsep baroh knm ha ki Mokoduma Hima la iakit marryngkat kine ki Saw

shnong. Haba ka Shnong Dewsaw, namar ba ka sngew-khia eh ka jingkit, ka la khot lem ia ka shnong Lyngkhom ban iakit iabah lang ia ka bynta jong ka; kumta, mynta la kumba 60-70 snem, ka Ri Sawshnong ka long ka khyndew ba don hok lang ki santylli ki shnong; Tyngnger, Dewsaw, Nongtraï, Sinai Mawshynrut bad Lyngkhom.

5. *Ki Seng ka Sngap ka Pari* — Ka la don kawei ka briew ha ka Shnong Lawbah kaba la don arngut ki khun kynthei kiba kirteng ka Sngap bad ka Pari. Ka Sngap ka la roi la pa ha la shnong, ha Lawbah; ka Pari ka la ioh lok ia u briew na ka shnong Dewsaw, ka la roi la pa ha Dewsaw bad ki khun ki ksiew jong ka ki la saphriang ha Dewsaw bad ha Tyngnger. Ka kmie jong kine ki kynthei ka la don kawei ka khyndew kaba heh ha ka bynta ba shaphang shathie ka shnong Lawbah ha khap Ri War. Ka la phiah ia kata ka bri ha ki ar bynta, kawei ka ai ha ka Sngap bad kawei pat ka ai ha ka Pari. Ki khun ki ksiew jong ka Sngap ki la long ki nongshong-shnong trai jong ka shnong Lawbah, bad ia ki bri ki khyndew tymmen ba khlem pat iasam iaphiah ha pdeng jong ki la khot ki Ri Seng ka Sngap. Ha kajuha ka rukom ia kata ka bynta ba hap ha ka Pari, ki khun ki ksiew bad ki nongpoikha poiman jong ki ki khot ka Ri Seng ka Pari. Kine ki khun ki ksiew ka Pari ki la roi la krieh ia ka shnong Dewsaw bad ia ka shnong Tyngnger haduh ba ym lah ñiewtang shuh kino kiba iadoi Seng. Kumta suki suki ka la jia long ba ia katei ka khyndew ka Pari hajan shnong Lawbah la khot ka Ri Seng ka Pari bad la kam trai da ki baroh arshnong, ka shnong Dewsaw bad ka shnong Tyngnger. Ka la jia ba kane ka khyndew ka long kaba jngai eh na Dewsaw bad Tyngnger. ki khun ki ksiew ka Sngap ki la kham lehtraï halor jong ka da kaba rep ba, riang, kumta ba ym don jingsuk satia hapdeng kine ki artylli ki Seng slem slem bah.

KA JINGMUT TYNRAI JONG KA KTIEN "SENG"

Ka Riti hiarpateng jong ki shnong Ri War kiba hapoh ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka long ba baroh ki briew shynrang bad kynthei-Tymmen-Samla-Khynnah; ki ialong

marryngkat khlieh. Ym don jingñiew shiliang khmat iano iano. Ha kaba iasam iaphiah ia ki bri ki khyndew, ki mar ki mata, ka snap ka skor bad kiwei kiwei ki nongtymmen jong ka kmie u kpa, ki khun baroh, la kynthei ne shynrang, ki iadon hok lang bad ki iaioh byata lang mar katjuh. Ka la ju long rukom ba ka khun khatduh ka ioh ia ka iing, bad haba iasam bri khyndew ne mar mata, ki shu ai tam ia ka khnydiat khynsoit, namar ma ka ka dei ban ai jaka ban long ki dorbar ki korbar bad ki jingkhia jingkhiam kiba dei ia ka longiing longsem ka kmie bad u kpa, ne, haba shong ka lynti, jong ka kur ka jait baroh. Ia ka iing ka khatduh ki ju khot ka iing-Seng. Ka jingseng pyntylli kawei ia ka longiing longsem ka kmie u kpa, kmie-rad kpa-rad bad kumta ter ter, ka long ka dorbar ba ki pynlong ha ka iing jong ka khatduh. Ka hok bad ka jingshisha, ki da wad, katba dei ka lynti, ia ka iing ka khatduh, khlem ñiew shiliang khmat la ka long kaba riewspah ne kaba duk. Ia ka dorbar kaba ki pynlong kumta ki ju khot Ka Seng Ki khun ki ksiew jong uta uta ne kata kata. Kim ju pynlong Seng hangno hangno ha ka por ba dang im ki trai (kpa tymmen ne kmie tymmen) ha kibañju jer kyrteng ia ka Seng.

Hangne u nongthoh un pyni nuksa da u kynjri hiarpateng jong la ki kur ki jait bad ki kha ki man kumba lah ban iohi ha ki Dur No.I U kynjri Hiarpateng ka Byrñiew bad No.II u kynjri Hiarpateng u Bnasan.

Khmih ka Dur Kynjri No.I. I kmie jong u nongthoh bad ki kmienah kmiesan jong u kim pat lah pynlong Seng ia ka kmierad ne kparad jong u, ka Humajan bad u Ksanjar; hynrei ki ksiew jong kine ki tymmen ki lah ban ialum ialang dorbar para-ksiew ban iapynbeit ia ki kam iing kamsem bad iasam iadang ia ki bri ki khyndew bad kiwei kiwei ki mar nongtymmen. Ia kaba kum kane ka Seng ki khot ka Seng iing. Haba kiew arted ia u kynjri hiarpateng sha ka Meirad Monsit kaba san hynriew pateng mynshuwa. nein iohi ba ka Seng jong ka Monsit ka kynthup ia ki khun ki ksiew ka Tewmon kaba la leit roi leit pa ha Thieddieng, u Hurong bad ka Horsa ka kiaw tymmen jong ngi ki la roi ha Tyngnger, ka Saia ka la leit roi leit pa ha Nongtraia, bad ka Mirsan ka la leit roi ha Lyngkhom. Haba lum ba lang ia

U KYNJRI HIARPATENG KA BYRNIEW

KA BYRNIEW (DEWSAW)
(=U BAIT) (TYNGNGER)

KA RGEN
(=U WANBIAH)

KA KSN
(=U IANGKSANI)

U SURON
(SHA WARDING)

KA IANGSHAN
(=U DANGSIN)

U IANGKSAN II
(SHA WARDING)

KA SHONGJUH
(U MYRIAW SYIEMLEH)

U TANGWANE

KA SNGISHAI

KA RAP
(SHA HONGTRAI)

KA MONSIT
(U KHEINBOR)

U ATTARSING

KA JIROI

KATEWION
(SHA THIFDIENG)

UHURONG

KA HORSIA
(U JORSING)

KA SAIA
(U BIDOR)

KA MIRSAN

KA X

KA MONSAN

KA RODBORNE
(U RIMONSING)

KA IODNAM

KA X

KA LAHPHEN

KA HUNAJAN
(U KSNANJAR)

KA LABIJAN

KA SAIBORNE

KA JIRIMAI

KA WODHAI

KA HIRI

KA HUNAJAN
(U KSNANJAR)

KA JESAIEN

ELADEN

KA SOPRE

KA PLESS

KA SOWFR

KA ISA

UNOSHON

UDWEN

U MOKEN

KA DEIO

UDEN

KANDSA

KATRUS UDENG

KA LISA

KA JEIL

U GRUD

KA PHILIN

KA TUIS

MAHUEL

MILICENT

ELTIMAI

HARSING

KA DILL

KATHERISA

KA SHOTKHEIN
(=L LAMHARA)

KA IADKHEIN
(U AMORJAR)

KA JERKHEIN
(U BIRHARJAR)

KA WINTULA

UTREVORE

KA LIBIT

WINDRO

LIWIS

MOLIN

MOLDA

U JERHANN

KA LADWAN

KA LADSHINI

U JOBER

UPHRANG

KA CENTI

U SMOL

UKYNPHAM

ELDON

U BIKHANA

U KIRO

KA AITRI

KA MARTHA

U AMO

KA MEMO

KA ?

LESTER

U BIKHANA

KA AITRI

KA MEMO

KA ?

KA ?

KA ?

KA ?

KA ?

SOPHILI

ELPHILY

LASPING

WESINGTON

EDI

BREN

EMTRI

WOTSTAR

KAMADE JENET

KATHERISA

WESINGTON

EDI

BREN

EMTRI

WOTSTAR

KAMADE JENET

KATHERISA

UBORSING

UBORSING

HINDO

TERPHIDIAN

HANDER

JUS

LEPHINA

KAMILEISON

KATHERISA

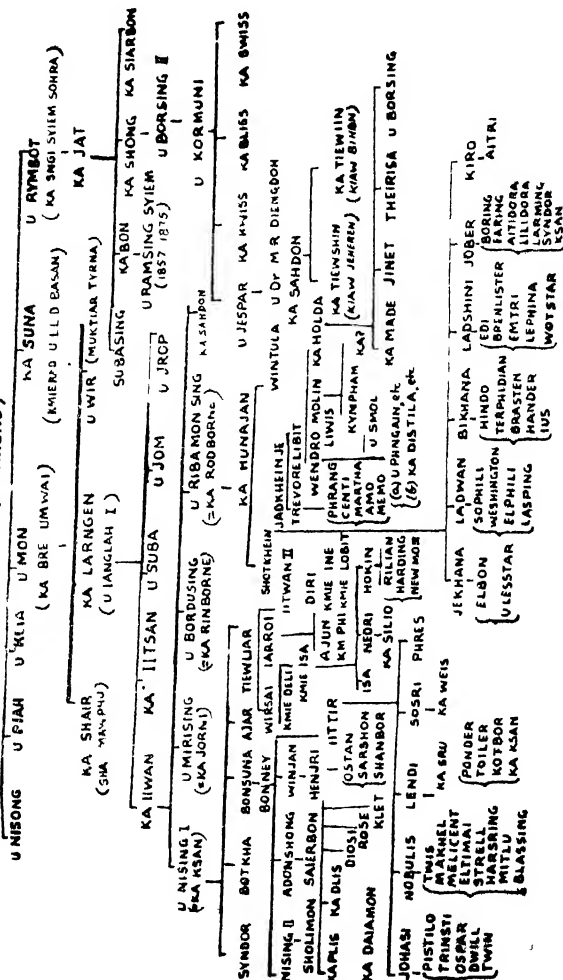
UBORSING

BRATEN

KA SENG U BNASAN BAD KA WIRSNAI

U BNASAN (LYNGKHOM)

KA WIRSNAI (TYNRONG)



ka Seng, ka khatduh kan ai jingtip sha ki khun ki ksiew jong kawei-pa-kawei ka tnat la shynrang ne kynthei, bad kito ki tnat kin iatip hi la kijong kijong ki tnat ban pyntip bad ban hajir ha ka Seng. Kiew arted shuh shuh ia u kynjri hiarpateng shaduh ka Meirad Rngen, ngin iohi ba ka jing-iadei kha dei man ka la iar shaduh Warding, Mawdon, Mawkhan, Nonglait, Synnei bad kiwei nalar kitei ki shnong ba la kdew haneng. la ki dorbar jong ki Seng kiba la don bun pateng bad kiba la iar bun phew bad bun spah, ki tymmen hyndai ki ju khot ki Seng Bah.

Khmiu pat ia ka Dur U Kynjri Hiarpateng jong u Bnasan. U Parad Bnasan u la im shuwa bad hadien ka snem 1700. U nongthoh u dei Parad ia u ha kane ka rukom. Kiew arted ha u kynjri hiarpateng kumne : Trevore- Ka Iad-kheii - Ka Hunajan - U Ribamon - Ka Iitwan, Ka Larngen- U Mon - U Bnasan. Ha ka Seng u Bnasan uba na Lyng-khom, u nongthoh u don hok ban kam trai lyngba ki kiaw tymmen bad ki kthaw tymmen khlem don jingiapher la kynthei ne shynrang. Ka Seng jong u Bnasan ka leit pynlong Seng ha Tynrong, namar ka khun khatduh jong u ka la leit bud ia u lok jong ka uba na Tynrong. Kata ka khatduh ka dei ka kiaw tymmen u Long (lane Ll.D. Basan), kumba paw ha ki jingthoh jingtar. Haba la iapynhiar ia u kynjri hiarpateng na u Mon, u kparad jong nga. uba long u hynmen jong ka Suna ka kmierad u Ll. D. Basan, u nongthoh bad u Mr. Basan, ki iakam kynum. Ha ka Seng ki khun ki ksiew u Bnasan, u nongthoh u dei ban tip ia la u kynjri hiarpateng. ba lada u leit mih dorbar Seng khlem da tip ia la u kynjri hiar pateng kin beh Seng ia u bad un hap phet iamrem. U khun khatduh jong u Bnasan u dei u Rymbot. Une u la leit poi shongkha bad ka briew na ka jait Syiem Sohra kaba kyrteng ka Syiem Sngi Kane ka la jia naduh ka por u Syiem ba nyngkong duh jong ka hima Sohra, u Buh Singh Syiem. Ki Syiem Sohra ki kam trai Seng ha ka Seng U Bnasan. Ha kaba iapynhiar ia u kynjri hiarpateng, u Kormuni Roy Diengdoh lane kpa Bespar kumba ki ju khot ia u, uba long u khun jong u Borsing jait Syiem Sohra, u la ju wan shongkai sabkai ha Tyngnger lajan man

ka snem haba u dang im bad u iakam hymmen para bad i Kmie jong u nongthoh bad ki kmienah kmiesan jong u. U nongthoh u ia iohi ia u bad u la khot ia u. u Mama.

Ban pynlong sakhi ia kane ka jingiadei-kha dei-man ki khun ki ksiew u Bnasan bad ki syiem Sohra, ka don ka jingiathuhkhana kumne: Haba la iap u Buh Singh Syiem, lehse ha ka snem kumba 1730, la don ka jingiaknieh ia ka longsyiem hapteng ki khun ka Shan bad ki khun ka Jah ki para u Syiem. Baroh arliang ki la leit wad jingiarap na la ki jong ki kmiekha. Lehse dei ki khun ka Shan kiba la leit wad jingiarap na la ka kmiekha kaba na Tynrong. (Ka Wirsnai ka dei ka tnga u Bnasan, bad ka dei kaba na Tynrong). Ha katei ka jingiaknieh ia ka longsyiem, ka jingiakfia iakhriam ka la long ka bajur ha baroh arliang U Rymbot Kongor u la pynioh uwei u Rijed snar dieng Sohphan na kawei ka jaka ha Tynrong kaba ki khot ka Bri Sang Dohkha. La bah ia uta u Rijied sha Sohra; la sop la spaiñ ia u da ki shylliah bad la pynkit pynbah ha une u rijied ia ka tyrut ka smer ka lait ka let baroh jong ka ling ka sem. Ha ka jingiaknieh ia ka longsyiem la jop uba na ka liang ka Shan, lehse dei u Syiem Borsingh uba la long Syiem ha ka snem 1731. Ki ong ba uta u diengsohphan u dang don haduh mynta bad ki pynieng ha ling ka syiem Sad ha Sohra. Tang ki khun ki ksiew u Bnasan bad ka Wirsnai kiba lah ban leit ktah ia uta u rijied khlem shah dait ka met. Ki bym dei na ka Seng u Bnasan kim lah lait kaba shah dait haba tang shu ktah ia uta u rijied.

Haba it bniah ia une u kynjri hiarpateng, lah ban iohi ba ki khun ki ksiew u Bnasan ki la iar u tynnum u tyndai shaduh Mawphu kiba dei ki khun ki ksiew ka Sha-ir, sha Tyngnger kiba dei ki khun ki ksiew ka Larngen, sha Tyrna kiba dei ki khun ki ksiew u Wir, uba ki ju khot u Wir Muktiar, sha Tynrong kiba dei ki khun ki ksiew ka Suna, sha ki khun ki ksiew ki Syiem Sohra kiba dei ki khun ki ksiew u Rymbot bad ka Syiem Sngi, sha Lyngkhom lyngba ki khun ki ksiew ka Larngen Tyngnger.

La kdew ia kine ki jait Seng ban long tang kum ki nuksa ban pyni ia ka riti ka dustur ki War kaba naduh hyndaf. Yñ sa pyni harum ba ka jingpynshong nongrim kaba tynrai

jong ki Seng ha Ri War ka long ha lor ka khyndew ka shyiap. Ym lah ban lum ia ka Seng khlem da don ka kam kaba iadei bad kano re kano ka khyndew kaba dang iadei bynta lang kaba naduh u kparad ne ka kmierad tymmen. Ka jingpynshong nongrim iadei kur dei jait, dei kha dei man, jong ki War ka long, lyngba ka Seng, ha ka khyndew kaba long ka kmie trai jong ngi u bynriew ban iabuiñ lang. Ha ka Seng, u War u dei ban lah ban jai ia la ka tynrai u sohpet na uba u la mih bteng. U sngewsarong ha la ka jingkheññ kur kheññ jait, kheññ kha kheññ man, ba ka long kaba da tip shynna kdar, ym dei kaba shu ruma rutit ia ka ramia ka ramew. Ha ka jingiakhot kur iakhot jait, iakhot kha ia-khot man, ki shynang ne ki kynthei, ia kiba dei ha ki liang kpa, haba ki dang iajan, ki khot hi da ka ktien "*pa*" kum *pasan*, *palep*, *parit*, bad *paruit* haba ki dei tang ki nongwan shong kha. Ia ki kynthei pat ki khot da ka ktien ka *San*, ka *Lep*, ka *Rit* haba dei na kajuha jait, bad ka *ñiasan*, *ñialep*, bad *ñiarit* haba da kiwei pat ki lynti. Ia la ki jong ki kparad ki khot u *Da* lane u *Di* bad ia la ki jong ki kmierad ki khot ka *Bai*, ka *Buiñ* ne ka *Boiñ*. Ia la ki kthaw kurim bad la ki ki kñi ki khot "*Ma*" bad "*Ñi*", ia la ki 'Kiaw kurim pat ki khot da ka ktien tang "*Ñia*"

Ka Riti kaba iadei bad ka Seng :— Hadien ba ngi la tip katto shaphang ki Seng, ngi la nang ban ong ka Seng ka dei kaei. Ka Seng ka long ka Dorbar synshar bad bishar kaba hapoh tam ha ka Hima. Ka don ka bor ban synshar halor ka khyndew kaba ka long trai da kaba iasam, aiwai, die ne ai sngewbha katba ka mon. Kam donbor halor ki briew hynrei tang halor ka khyndew. Ka lah ban pynhap ka kuna ka kait halor uno uno u nongioh bynta ia ka khyndew haba u leh palat ia ka aiñ ne ka dustur kaba iadei bad kaba bat ne pyndonkam ia kata ka khyndew, Ki 'men nongsynshar jong ka Seng ki don kiba la long lupa bad don ruh kiba ki da thung ne shu jied

Kiba la long lypa ki long ki 'menshnong, ki Sordar bad ki Wadadar ba iadei Seng, la kiba shong hangno hangno ha kiwei pat ki shnong ne ki Sandi. Kiba da jied pat ki long katno katno ngut katba ka Dorbar paidbah ka mon, kine kin long ki 'Men Seng kiba tang shisien long ka seng.

Ka jingieid ia kine ki Men Seng ka long da ki kpoh. Lada ka Seng u Bnasan ba la pyni haneng, ha ba la lum u paidbah shynrang baroh, haba ka don ka jingthmu ban die aiwai ne aithung ia kano kano ka bri, kin iajied Men Seng mar uwei-ar-lai-ne katno katno ngut na kawei kawei na ki hynriew kpoh ki khun jong u. Ka jingjied ka long iano iano katba kawei-pa-kawei ka kpoh ka ai kyrteng na la ka kpoh.

Kam pher shaphang kine 'Men Seng, ki long kiba la san la rangbah ne ki lah ban long wat tang ki khyannah kiba dang kumba shiphew snem ka rta. Kine ki 'Men Seng ki soi ia kino kino ki kot ki sla jingiakut. Ki long kham donbor bad kham donkam ha la ka Seng ban ia ki men shnong, ki Sordar bad ki Wadadar. Haba don kano kano ka jing-iakajia haddeng ki trai Seng para ma ki, ka jingbisha ka long da ki 'Men Seng, kiba lah ban pynbeit, ban rai bad ban shaiñ kuna ruh. Ia ka rai jong ki 'Men Seng lah ban appil sha u Sandi ne ka Kashari ki 'Men Shnong ha kaba kata ka khyndew ka don. La kheiñ borabor ia ka Dorbar Seng ba ka long ka Kashari bisha bad rai kam kaba hapoh duh ha ka Hima Arphewlai shnong.

Ha kaba kham bunsien, ka jinglum ia ki Dorbar Seng ka long haba ka don ka kam iasam iapih ia ki bri ki khyndew aiwai, ai thung ne die ia ka khyndew Seng. Ha kaba leh ia kine. ki ju iapynmih peisa ban iabam doh. Yn kdew biang da ka nuksa kumne : U Bnasan, ong, ba u don shiphew tylli ki bri; u don hynriewngut ki khun, shynrang bad kynthei. Ki ksiew jong u ki lum ki lang da ka Dorbar ban iabynta ia kita ki bri. Ha kaba bate ia ki ong, ki ioh mar kawei shi-kpoh; ia ka khatduh ki ai sngewbha kawei; ki sah sa lai tylli ki Ri Seng. Na kita lai, artylli ki iehnoh ri tymmen. bad ia kawei ki aiwai ne aithung shiphew snem. Ia ka tyngka aiwai ñiar eh ba kin iasam, hynrei ki shu iabam doh, kham bunsien da u ne ki sniang. Hadien shiphew snem ba la kut ki snem wai, ki lum biang ia ka Dorbar Seng. U nongthung u ioh arbynta bad ka Seng ka ioh shibynta na ki jingthung; ka khyndew ka sah hi ka jong ka Seng. Ka Seng. ia la ka bynta ka lah ban aiwai ne die ban pynmih peisa ban iabam doh. Ban rai ia kaba die, aiwai ne aithung ka long ka kam ban leh da ka Dorbar Seng.

la kine ki jingiashong Dorbar ki Seng. ka kyrteng ba ki ai kam dei "dorbar," hynrei ka "Jongseng" — ka Joŋgseng u Bnasan, ka Jongseng ka Monsit bad kumta ter ter.

Ka rukom bamdoh ha ki Jongseng ka long kaba da don bad ki ai ki dustur kiba yn bit ban pynbakla. Ka long syrliim bad ka bamdoh thung 'Men Shnong kaba ngin sa iohi ha ka Riti ki Sandi ba yn buh hadien. Ngin batai lyngkot kumne :—

Ka Dorbar Seng, haba ka la rai ban ia bam doh, uwei-ar-lai ne tam ki sniang, ki kheiñ bad ñiew (1) ia ki tynnum ñing baroh kiba don hapoh ka shnong tang jong kito kiba iadei seng, (2) Ki rangbah baroh kiba la ñiew laisngi kiba don ha shnong bad kiba wan nabar shnong kiba iadei seng, (2) Ki shynrang baroh kiba iadei seng naduh ki khynlung kiba rit haduh kiba tymmen tam kiba iadei seng la ki shong hangno hangno, kiba lah ban wan bad ki bym lah ban wan ruh. Haba la dep ka jingkheiñ, la ai hukum ia ki nongot tukra ia ka doh ba kin pynmih ki dkhot ki dkhai ban biang ia baroh ki jingdonkam. Ia ki bynta ju rai da ka Dorbar Seng.

Haba la wan bah ia u sniang ha ñing, donkam ban wad ia u Kñi uba jan tam katba lah ia kata ka phniang kaba long ka tra ñing-seng ban dung pyniap ia uta u sniang. Haba ki ot ia u sniang ki bynta kumne :—

1. Ka Doh Tymmen.
2. Ka Doh Tynnum ñing.
3. Ka Doh Khmat Rangbah.
4. Ka Doh Khmat Shynrang.
5. Ka Doh Rangli.
6. Ka Doh ñing.
7. Ka Doh Bamon.
8. Ka Doh Biri.

1. **Ka Doh Tymmen.** Ki shim dkhot ia kane ka doh kat kum ba la buh rukom ha kaba bamdoh thung 'Men Shnong; Shibynta na ki lai bynta ka kshong, marshiteng na ka khleifi det; kawei ka lbong, uwei u lamjew budlum, kawei ka ngab,

ka saming khlieh (snep shalangmat) baroh kawei, u thylieij, baroh artylli ki thumlai (lamjew), u khlab, ka 'nierbah bad shibynta na ki lai bynta ka dohsnam.

Na kane ka doh, ki 'menshnong baroh, la kiba na kano kano ka shnong, kat kiba iadei seng, bad kiba don ha kata ka por ba iabam doh, ryngkat bad ki Sordar shnong bad ki Wadadar kiba iadei seng bad baroh ki 'Men Seng ba la jied; kine kin ioh shibynta na ki lai bynta. Kine kin iasam kin iatip hi la ka bynta.

Kawei ka bynta kin ai **Ka Doh Wir**. Kane ka long kaba donkam bad kaba kynsai tam. Ia kane ka doh wir ki sam marbiang hapteng ki kpoh baroh katba don shynrang ne kynthei. Kum ka nuksa, khmih ha u kynjri hiarpateng u Bnasan. Ha ka Seng u Bnasan, ia ka Doh Wir kin iabynta hynriew bynta, shibynta na ka bynta iwei-pa-iwei baroh ki khun jong u, shynrang bad kynthei; kine kin iatip hi la ka-jong ka jong ka bynta ban iasam iapiiah hi ha la kijong ki-jong ki tnat. Kane ka bynta ka long ka bym bit ban pynduh haba da lei lei. Lada ym don ba wan Seng ha kano kano kaba shong seng bamdoh, ia ka Doh Wir donkam ban phah on shano shano ruh kat haba don ki trai kata ka Wir. Lada jia ba kum klet ne kum iaid lait khlem pynioh lem ia ka, lah ban uxor ha ka Dorbar Seng, bad tang shu lap ia ka jingbakla, ka Seng kan pynmih tyngka da kano kano ka lad ban iabam doh sa shisien khnang ba kata ka kpoh kaba duh la ka bynta kan dup ioh. Ym don spah ym don phew ban ai bujli ban siewspah ia ka Wir ba la duh. Ki khot kyrteng ia kane ka Doh — **Ka Doh Wir Doh Apot**. Haba la pyniaid bha ia ka Jongseng, fiar eh ba nud ban pynlong Seng Bam doh khlem da don nongmihkhmat na ki kpoh baroh.

Ka bynta kaba lai jong ka doh tymmen ki ai ia ki samla kiba kit kiba bah ia ka khia ka shon ka kam seng kam dang baroh kawei. Ia kane ka doh Samla ki iasam iapiiah tang hapteng ki shynrang kiba la long rangbah ne kiba la san ba la fiiew baisngi kiba don ha khmat. Ia ki bymdon kim ju fiiew.

2. **Ka doh tynnum ling.**— Ia kane ka thup ki shim khot ki pynbynta marryngkat sha ki tynnum ling baroh kiba don ba kata ka shnong ba pynlong ia ka Seng. Kim ju ai ia kiba kynriah shnong shawei wat la ki dei ki khun trai ne ki kur jan jong uta u kpa tymmen ne ka kmie tymmen ha ka kyr-teng jong kiba la pynlong ia kata ka Seng.

3. **Ka Doh Khmat Rangbah.**— Na kane ka doh ki ai shikham ne shikyndang ia uwei-pa-uwei uba la ñiew rangbah ne ñiew bai-sngi ha shnong ha thaw. Na kane ka doh ki ai ia baroh la kiba dei na ka shnong ba long Seng ne na kiwei kiwei ki shnong.

4. **Ka Doh Khmat Shynrang.**— Kane ka doh ka dei ba la ai mar shikham shikhmat shynrang, la kiba don ha khmat ne ki bym don ha khmat. Ka jingñiew ia kine ka long ha la kijong ki tnat ne ki kpoh. Kito kiba nabar shnong ki iakheñ hi bad ki rah ki rong ma ki na ka bynta baroh ki khmat shynrang kiba iadei Seng kiba ha ka shnong ba ki don.

5. **Ka Doh Rangli.**— Ha ka Jongseng Bamdoh kim ju klet ia ki rangli ki khunswet. Kine ki dei kito ki bym don shynrang ha ka ling ka sem ba ki shong ki sah. Ka bynta ba kine ki ioh ka long ka doh Tynnum ling bad shiteng syrni na kaba ioh ki rangbah.

6. **Ka Doh Bamon.**— Ha kaba Shongseng Bamdoh, ki don ki riewtymmen kiba dawa kiad. Ki ju burom ia la ki kñi ki kpa da kaba leit rah (thied) kiad sapoh shikhra arkhra ba kin iadih baroh shisngi. Na ka bynta kane ka jingpynlut, pynsep, ki bymdih kiad ia kiba la ki khot ki Bamon, ki dawa ban ai ia ki da ka doh. Kine ki iaioh da ka doh mar shikham kaba ki khot ka Doh Bamon.

7. **Ka Doh Iing.**— Kane ka dei ka doh ba la ai ha ki trai ling ha kaba shong ka Seng, ba la shu shim na ki bynta paidbah shikyndub bah shuwa ban ai ia ki kyndang ha kino kino; bad sa shisien ki ai ha kaba la kut kaba sam ia ki doh ha la ki bynta bynta. Kim pat khot ia kane ka doh ba ka dei ka doh tam, hynrei ka jingkyndub ia ka doh na ki jait dkhot baroh.

8. **Haba la dep kaba ai ia ki bynta baroh, ju don ka dohtam na ki jait dkhot la jan baroh, ki khleh lang ia kine ki jait doh baroh bad ki khot ia kane ka Doh Tam.** Ia kane

ka dohtam ki biri sha kat kiba don ha khmat bad tymmen, samla bad khynnah. Kat uba donbok, u lah ban ioh tang ka doh shyieng ne ka doh met ne doh jem. Ym ju fiew pher ban ai ia kane ka doh wad la ha ki kynthei haba ki don ha khmat. Ki khot ia kane ka doh, Ka Doh Biri. Nalor kine ki jait Doh baroh, ka don ka kyndang ne syrni ba ki sa ai sngewbha ia u nongdung sniang.

Ki jingkynthoh.

1. Ki Seng ki bat ia ka bor ban rai shaphang ka rukom pynbynta ia ka doh u sniang ne u masi.

2. Uno uno u briew uba mihpaw ha kano kano ka jing-iashong jongseng khlem da sngewthuh ia ka jinglong trai, u lah ban shah beh bad khun bad ksiew lada um da tip skhem bad ba u da lah ban jai ia la u kynjri hiarpateng jong u. Lada ka jia kumta, ka long ka kam kaba khlemraiñ bym lah ong ia uta u briew Hynrei lada lashai lashiñgi u lap ia la u ksai u kynjri hiarpateng, u lah ban mudui ia ka Seng ha u Sandi, bad lada u ksan, ka Seng ka dei ban pynlong biang ia ka jongseng na ka bynta ban pynioh hok ia uta u briew.

Ki don shibun eh ki Seng ha kawei-pa-kawei ka shnong, hynrei hadien katto katne pateng, ki duh bad ki jah noh. Katto katne tylli ki daw balei ba ki long kumta, ki long - (1) Ym don khyndew shuh kaba sah tam ei-ei ban iakren namar la iasam iaphiah lut lane la die lut noh ia ki: (2) Bunsien ka jia ba ki aiwai bun snem than ia ka khyndew ne bri da ka jingkwah ban ioh kham bun ka dor, bad haba la slem, ym don ba kymaw shuh ia ka snem. ki nongwai ki shu sngap jar bad haba la bun pateng, ha ka jingsah khynnah, shu ioh duh noh kita ki nongwai. Toi, ka ju long rukom hapdeng ki War ba haba ki ia-sam bri ne khyndew kim ju iasam lut, ki dei ban pynsah ka bynta, na ka bynta ban pynlong ia ka Seng shisien san ne shiphew snem duh.

(e) SANDI

Kane ka ktien "Sandi" ka long ka bym lah shuh ban bud dientrai ia ka, ka mut aiu. Ki khot "U Sandi" ym dei "Ka Sandi". Ka ktien kynnoh haba kren ha ki dorbar ki ju ong "U Sandi u Shipen". Haba wad jingbatai ia kane ka

ktien na ki 'riewtymmen, tang u Jokidhon Wadadar uba la tyrwa kawei ka jingbatai. Ki bymtip ki lah ban ong, uei eh une u Jokidhon, ba la wallam ia ka kyrteng jong u hangne? Tang lyngkot eh shaphang jong u nalog kaba la fathuh ha ki sla 46-47 u la long uba khatduh na ki riw-tymmen ba donburom tam jong ka Hima Shala. U la long Wadadar kumba khatsaw kylla ha ki snem 1903 haduh 1947, Ha ki sni ka jinglong tymmen jong u um treh shuh ban ialeh Election Wadadar. u la shu shongthait noh kumto. Hadien ka snem ka jinglailuid jong ka Ri India (1947), u Rev. J. J. M. Nichols-Roy u la ialam ia u Chief Minister ka Assam, u Bordoloi, haba ki ialeit muphusor sha ki thain Bordar ha Shala, sha iing u Jokidhon Wadadar. Ha ka jingiakren, u Bordoloi u la kylli ia u Jokidhon da ki ktien kiba kum kine, "Phi kwah aiu ba ngin leh na ka bynta jong phi?" U Jokidhon u la jubap da ki ktien kiba kum kine, "Nga kwah ba phi ka Sorkar phin pynioh pat ha ngi ia ka jaka kaba ka Sorkar Phareng ka la pynleit noh sha Ri Dkhar." U Bordoloi, ki ong, um nang kren shuh, u la shu kbum la ka shyntur shiphang. Une u Jokidhon Wadadar, u la batai shaphang ka ktien "Sandi" kumne: Na ka jingkem ktien 'u Sandi u Shipen' ka jingmut ka ktien 'Sandi' ka lah ban wan na ka ktien "San bdi". Shibdi ka long arphew tylli bad san bdi ka long shispah. Ha kaba khein jingkhain ki kpa tymmen jong ngi kim don ktien shuh ban khein jingkhain nalog ka "spah". Ki ktien 'Hajar' bad 'lak' ki dei ki ktien nongwei. San bdi lane shispah ka long ka ktien kaba janai tam, ba kham sha lyndet jong ka ym don kyntien nrew shuh. Ka bor ba la pynkup ha ka dorbar shnong ka long kaba janai. ka ktien jong ka ka long kaba shikyntien, kum uwei u briew. Dei namar kane ba la khot ia ka dorbar shnong "u Sandi u Shipen", nalog jong u ym don kyntien shuh kaba tam ne lait.

Ha ka ktien ki War ki don laitylli ki ktien kiba donkam jingbatai. Kita ki long 'Ka Shnong', 'u Shnong' bad 'u Sandi'. Ha ka ktien 'Ka Shnong' la kynthup ia ki briew, ia ki ling ki sem bad ia ka khyndew ka shyiap ha kaba ki iing ki sem ki don bad ba ki briew ki shong. Ka ktien 'U Shnong' pat ka the w (i) ia ka jingsngewpaid bah ba la mikhkmat da ki

katne ngut ki rangbah kibapynpaw ia ka jingmut jong ki katto-
 rai dorbar shnong; (ii) ia ki briew ba la jied napdeng ki
 rangbah jong ka shnong ban long ki nongpyniasuk ia kino ki-
 no ki jingiakajia ne mokoduma ha shnong ha thaw, bad (iii) ia
 u nongialam lynti ne u kynja Ksiang ha kaba leit on kurim.
 Ka ktien 'U Sandi' pat ka mut ia ka bor shnong (authority)
 ba la pynkit ha ki 'menshnong, ki 'rangbahshnong bad ka
 dorbar paidbah, kaba kitkhlieh nadong shadong ia ka jing-
 ieng bad ka jingkyllon, ka burom ka surom jong ka shnong
 ka thaw. Ka ktien 'U Sandi', namarkata, ka mut u khlieh
 joug ka shnong ka thaw, u byn dei u briew ne ki briew,
 hynrei ka kham mut ia ka iktiar long shnong long thaw. Ia
 kane ka iktiar la bat da ka dorbar paidbah kaba thung da la
 ki nongmihkhmat kiba ki khot ki 'menshnong bad ki rangbah
 shnong. Haba ki khot ia ka Ri War ba ka long ka Hima
 Arphewlai Shnong, ka jingmut ka long ba ka long ka Hima
 kaba don Arphewlai Sandi. Kawei-pa-kawei ka shnong ka
 don ka bor Sandi; kata ka mut, ka bor ban synshar ia ka
 shnong ka thaw kaba kynthup ia ki briew bad ia ka khyn-
 dew; ka don ruh ka bor ban bishar ia ki jait jingiakajia
 baroh ban pynrem ban pynksan bad ban oh ka kuna ka
 kait katba donkam; nalar kata, ka don ruh ka bor bad ka
 hok ban buh ki aifi ki kamun na ka bynta baroh ki jait
 khrong jait dan. Ka don la ka jong ka muhor, la ka jong
 ka shab, bad haba shu kren lyngkot ka long kaba don ka
 bor hima sima kaba nadong shadong.

Kawei-pa-kawei ka shnong ha kane ka Hima Arphewlai
 Shnong ka don la u jong u Sandi bad kine ki Sandi ki long
 baroh kiba marryngkat bor. Ki long, haba kren kyllum, ki
 hima rit, kiba don ka bor synshar bad bishar tang hapoh la
 ka jong ka Elaka. Ha ka por ba la wan ka Sorkar Phareng,
 ym shym la don kano kano ka jingpynwit ne jingpynkylla ia
 kane ka Riti ne dustur kaba rim. Ka bor, ka iktiar jong ki
 Sandi ka neh kumjuh. Haba la jia ka jingpait jingpra jong
 ka Hima naduh ba la sah sa tang ka Hima Khyndai Shnong,
 ki khyndai Sandi ki sah kumjuh kum mynbarim. Ki Wada-
 dar ia kiba la sngewthuh ba ki long ki khlieh jong ka Hima,
 kim donbor ban synshar halor ki shnong bad ban bishar ia

ki jingiakajia ne mokoduma kiba don hapoh ki Elaka jong ki Shnong. Ki Sandi ki leh nadong shadong, ki lah ban rai rem rai ksan ia kino kino ki kam, bad ban shaiñkuna haduh Rs. 50.00 (sanphew tyngka) ia ki nongleh palat, kaba long katjuh ka bor bad kaba ki Wadadar ki don. Ka Hima Arphewlai Shnong ka long, namarkata, ka Hima synjuk lang ki Arphewlai Sandi, kiba bat la kijong kijong ki bor bad ki iktiar hynrei kiba iadei jingmut lang ha ki Riti bad ki Dustur ka imlang ka sahlang. Harum ngin pyni nuksa da kawei ka riti Kular Shnong jong uwei u Sandi.

XV. KA CONSTITUTION JONG U SANDI TYNGNGER

(KI KULAR SHNONG U SANDI TYNGNGER)

KA JINGLAMPHRANG.

Ngi ki Tymmen, ki Rangbah bad u Paidbah jong U SANDI Tyngnger, mynta ka sngi da ka jingiamynjur lang ka Dorbar u Sandi, ngi iakut ban kyntiew thymmai mynta ia ki rukom pyniaid shnong, ki rul ki riti kiba la ju long bad pyniaid pateng-la-pateng haduh kane ka sngi, lem bad ia ki rukom pyniaid kiba ngi dang shna thymmai na ka bynta ka jingpyniaid beit ia ka shnong ka thaw.

Namarkata, da ka jingiamynjur lang ngi la iasoi la ki kyrteng ha ki sla kiba khatduh jong ki pingthoh ba la pyn-dep ha kane ka sngi, ba ngin ym iakylla shuh.

Dated Tyngnger,
The 31st. July, 1928

H. June
Secretary.

LYNNONG I

U SANDI

U Sandi u long : Ki Tymmen, ki Rangbah bad u paidbah jong ka shnong.

(Jingpynshai :— Tymmen ka mut ki 'Menshnong; Rangbah ka mut ia ki Rangbah Shnong ba la thung Paidbah ka mut ia ki shynrang baroh ha shnong ba la fiiew baisngi).

LYNNONG II

A. Ka Jinglong 'Menshnong

1. Ba ki Tymmen jong u Sandi kin long phra ngut.
2. Uno uno um lah ban long u Tymmen lymda ba la thung da u Sandi.

3. Yn ym shah iano iano ban uxor khlem shongnia haba la mynjur ka dorbar ban thung tymmen ia u.
4. Ym dei ban thung tymmen ia kiba dang dei na kajuh ka klaw. (Kata ka long haba ki kmie ki long shipara trai na kajuh ka kmie bad ujuh u kpa).
5. Ki Tymmen ki dei ban don u Treasurer bad u Secretary kiba thikna.
6. Uno uno uba long tymmen u bym trei bad lehhok ia la ka kam, un duh noh ia la ka jinglong tymmen.
7. Ki Tymmen kiba la thung kin ioh da ka jingthoh na u Sandi ia ka jinglong tymmen.

B. Ka Rukom haba thung Tymmen.

1. Haba thung Tymmen dei ban bam da u, ne, ki sniang.
2. Ia ki Tymmen ba dang thung thymmai, yn pynskhem da kaba ai ia ka Doh Tymmen ha ki, ha khmat ka dorbar da uwei na ki Tymmen barim ba un da sneng da kyntu artad.
3. Haba bam doh jong-shnong, ki doh ba dei jong ki 'Menshnong kin long kumne :—

(i) Kawei ka phat lbong (dohmet), (2) shiteng na ka snep kpoh, (3) u shakhiew (Sohkhia), (4) Shibynta na ki lai bynta ka kshong, (5) kawei ka sare (ngab), (6) ka Saming Khlieh, (Ka snieh shalangmat), (7) u thylliej, (8) Shibynta na ki lai bynta na u dohnud, (9) Shibynta na ki lai bynta jong ka 'nierbah, (10) Shibynta na ki lai-bynta ka doh snam, (11) Shiteng na ka leiñdet (khleñ sniang), (12) Ki khyllai, (13) Shiteng na u lamjew budlum, (14) u Klongsnam, (15) u Khlab.

Ia kine ki Doh Tymmen, yn sam lai bynta : arbynta kin ioh ki Tymmen bad shibynta kin ioh ki Rangbah ba la jied ka dorbar.

LYNNONG III

Ka Jinglong Traishnong.

1. Ki brierw baroh kiba hapoh u Sandi ki long ki trai-shnong.
2. Ba yn ym pyllait ia uno uno u brierw ban iehnoh ia la ka jinglong traishnong.
3. Uno uno u ban leit shongkha ne treikam ha kiwei pat ki shnong yn pyllait ia u baisngi, hynrei ia u bai iakit ne synfiang bad ker kper shnong yn ym pyllait.

LYNNONG IV

Ki Dorbar Shnong

1. Ki Tymmen kin long ki nongpyniaid ia ki kam dorbar. Haba long dorbar yn tied da ka baje.
2. Haba la tied shisien ka baje dei ban poi ha dorbar. Ha kaba arsien tied baje yn thoh baisngi ia uba pep, bad ha kaba laisien tied baje yn sdang ia ki kam dorbar. (Uba pep dorbar un hap kuna 4 anna).
3. Khnang ba yn pyniaid ia ki dorbar ha ka rukom ba itynnat bad donakor, yn ym shah ia kano kano ka jing-kren kulmar. Uno uno uba kwah ban kren un da pan na ka dorbar.
4. Ba yn ym shah ia uno uno u ban mih ha bym pat wai ka dorbar khlem da pan. (Uba pynkheif ia kane yn hap kuna 4 anna).
5. Haba buh ban long dorbar, ki Tymmen kin jari shai bad kumjuh ruh ha ki dorbar ba donkam ban long khlem da buhia lypa.
6. Ba haba buhia sawsngi shuwa ban long dorbar, pun jingkieng, shna lynti, uno uno u bym don ha shnong u dei ban hap baisngi; hynrei lada buhia duna ia ka sawsngi lah ban lait baisngi.
7. Ha ki sngi shong dorbar, pun jingkieng, shna lynti, bad kiwei kiwei, haba la kem iano iano ban leit sha kiwei pat ki kam shnong ha ki jaka ba dang lah ban leit rwing

kata yn ym daai baisngi; hynrei lada jia ba leit sahmiat bym lah ban wan rwing, kata dei ban ioh ia la u baisngi kat ka dor ba la buh.

8. Ba ia ki jingakut jong ki dorbar baroh dei ban thoh ha ka Bui Dorbar. Ki Tymmen, ki Rangbah, u nong-thoh bad katto katne ngut na ki paidbah kin soi la ki kirteng ha ka Bui.

9. Uno uno uba leit hat leit iew ne shano shano ha ki sngi shong dorbar yn hap baisngi, lait ia uba da donkam eh.

LYNNONG V

Ki Kam Shnong Kam Thaw.

1. Ha ki kam trei paidbah jong ka shnong, ki Tymmen kin pyniaid ia u paidbah:-

(a) Ban thoh baisngi shuwa ban sdang treikam. Uba wan poi haba la fiew baisngi un hap kuna kumjuh kum uba pep.

(b) Ki Tymmen kin don ha khmat haba trei kam u paidbah. Ia kino kino kiba shong sha kyndong ne sha jngai na kaba iatrei lang u paidbah ym dei ban shah. (Uba pyr-shah ia kane yn hap kuna 2 anna).

(k) Ki Tymmen kin ym trei jingtrei ha ki kam trei paidbah jong ka shnong; kin long ki nongpyniaid ia u paidbah bad ia ka jingtrei.

2. Uno uno uba pep ha ki kam trei jingtrei jong ka shnong, uba ong ba u sngewpang, u dei ban shong ha ling san sngi.

3. Ka jingkheih "don" ia uba pep pun jingking kan long kumne:-

(a) Na ka bynta ka jingpep ka kuna kan long 8 anna.

(b) Na ka bynta u skong kan long 4 anna.

(k) Na ka bynta ki jyrmu kan long 4 anna.

4. Ki kot ki sla kiba dei jong ka shnong ka thaw ki dei ban don ha ka list, ha ka Bui jong u Sandi, - ia kiba la don lupa bad ia ki ban dang wan.

5. Uno uno uba leit siew kuna ne baisngi ha ki Tymmen, ki Tymmen ki dei ban ai Rosit; bad uta uba ioh ia

ka Rosit u dei ban wan ai ia ka ha u nongthoh jong ka shnong ban sumar.

6. Ba uno uno uba leit kam shnong kam thaw u dei ban ioh ka ticket leit kam shnong na u Sandi.

LYNNONG VI

Ki iing ki Sem

1. Ba uno uno uba thaw iing un siew bai nongrim ha u trai khyndew kat kum kine ki dor :-

(a) Iing Dulan; ka iing ba la sop da ka tin - Rs 10/-

(b) Iing Sawdong ba ka thung da ki dieng sohphan-Rs 2/8.

(k) Iing Sawdong ba la pynshong Wall-Plate ha ki maw - Re 15-

Note: Kine ki iingsawdong (b) bad (k) lada sop tin hadien kim sa siew pyndep ia ka dor Rs 10/- kum ki iing dulan hi.

(d) Iing thylli iing thlong ba la thung da ki dieng sohphan - Rs 1/-

(e) Ki iing ba thung da ki dieng lisai (khlaw) - 8 anna.

(g) Ki iing ba thung da u skong - 4 anna.

2. Haba thaw iing ha ka nongrim kaba la don lupa ki jingthung lah ban pom ia ki jingthung tang ar pruh jngai na ka iing.

3. U trai khyndew um lah ban leit thung jingthung thymmai hapoh san pruh na shadien bad shiphew pruh na sha khmat (ka iing).

Note: Ia kane ka compound jong ka iing 10 pruh la 5 pruh yn thew da u trai iing. Uba pyrshah ia kane un hap kuna Rs 2/-

4. Ba uno uno uba kynriah iing sha kawei pat ka nongrim, ym dei ban lied noh ia ki maw seng nongrim iing; hynrei ia ki maw kynroh iing lah ban rah hapoh shisnem. Uba pyrshah ia kane un hap kuna Rs 5/-

5. Lada don ki dieng kiba pynwit ne ima u nongshong iing u dei ban ong ia ki trai dieng ban puh ne pom noh; hynrei lada ki trai dieng kim treh, dei ban iathuh ha u Sandi.

6. Ba lada ka ling kam biang ha ka nongrim ba la don lupa, lah ban kynran pyndap sha kawei pat ka bri, tang ba dei ban siew 8 anna shipruh ia u trai bri. (Ia kane ka jing-siew 8 anna shipruh yn ym thew ia ki pruh sawdong (area), hynrei yn shu thew beit tang ia ka jingjingai katno pruh ba la kynran).

7. Ia ki jingthung kiba ha ka jaka thaw ling ia kiba dang lah ban tih ban thung, u trai khyndew hi u dei ban tih ne thung; hynrei ia kiba ym lah shuh ban tih ne thung, u trai nongthaw ling u lah ban pom da kaba siew dor Rs 1/- na ka bynta uwei u dieng sohñiamtra bad 4 anna na ka bynta uwei u diengkwaï.

8. Yn ym shah ban thung jingthung ha ki nongrim ling. Uba pyrshah ia kane yn hap kuna 5 tyngka.

9. Ba kino kino kiba kwah ban dawa thaw ling ia kano kano ka nongrim, ki dei ban buh da ka dak kumne:-

(a) Kiba dawa thaw ling dulan dei ban buh dak da ki maw seng ling (yn shah ban dawa hapoh 5 snem).

(b) ling dieng ne ling skong kin buh dak da ki dieng ne skong (yn shah ban dawa hapoh ar snem).

10. Ba yn ym shah iano iano ban dawa thaw ling ia kano kano ka nongrim khlem da thaw ling.

11. Kino kino kim lah ban thaw ling ha kano kano ka rukom kat ban pynduh ne pynsniew ia ki lynti shnong khlem da ioh bor na u Sandi. (Uba pynkheifñ ia kane yn hap kuna 4 tyngka).

12. Ba ki nongshong ling ha ka khyndew jong kiwei ne la ka jong, kim lah ban thung jynthung hapoh Kompound ling. (Uba pyrshah ia kane ka kuna kan long 2 tyngka).

Note: Lada don mano mano ba thaw ling kat ban pynkyl-lon ia ki mawpud, ki trai nongthaw ling ki dei ban iapyn-beit ia kata had ki trai bri baroh arliang.

13. Ba mano mano ym lah ban leit thaw ling habar Kompound shnong bym don nongrim ling, la ka long ha la ka bri ne ka bri jong kiwei pat khlem da ioh bor na u Sandi.

14. Ba yn ym shah ia kano kano ka lingjah ban iehnoh palat shisnem. (Uba pynkheifñ ia kane ka kuna ka long 2 tyngka).

15. Ba yn ym shah iano iano ban thaw ling ar ling. Uba shem jingeh u dei ban pan bor na u Sandi.

16. Ba uno uno uba thaw ling, haba don jaka, u dei ban shim Kompound 10 pruh na shakmat bad 5 pruh na shadien, na shakamon bad na shakadiang; hyhrei ia ki ling bad ki nongrim ling kiba la don lupa. ki bym lah ban ioh ne shim Kompound kin sah kumjuh ba kim lah ban pyaheshuh. Kumjuh ia kino kino ki nongshong ling kiba la ioh ia ka Kompound kaba biang, kim lah ban pynrit ne pynduh ia ka Kompound. Ia ki mawseng mynshem kiba la don lupa na mynbarim, la ki palat ia ka pruh Kompound ruh, kin sah kumjuh.

LYNNONG—VII

Kaba pluh ling

Haba jia ba pluh ling ha shnong, ki shnong kin iarap shisngi ban thaw ia ka ling. Haba u trai ling u don ki tiar, ki shnong kin leit trei da ki tiar u trai, hynrei haba um don, ki shnong kin pynmih ki skong bad ki jyrm. Lada don tynriew na u trai ling, ki kynthei kin iarap ha kaba pom bad khum. Lada u trai um don tynriew yn pynmih na ki shnong.

Shaphang kaba iarap thaw ia ka ling, la dei ba u trai ling un khreh hapoh sawngi. Lada slem ne palat ia kata, u trai ling un tip hi. Lada jia ba bun ki ling kiba pluh kan sah ha ka jingpyrkhat jong ka/ki shnong.

LYNNONG—VIII

Ka Jingpynkhuid shuong

1. Ba dei ban don shisien shisnem ka dorbar, na ka byn-ta ban pynkhuid ne pynbha ia ka shnong.

2. Ki jingthung ba la khang ban thung hapoh Kompound Shnong :—

- (a) U diengkwa (lait na uba la don lypa).
- (b) U Kophi (Ia kiba la don lypa ruh yn pynduh noh).
- (k) U Sohshang.
- (d) U Tynriew.
- (e) Sla Tyrpad.
- (g) Diengsohphan.

- (ng) U Skong.
- (h) U Ritshwe ne Tipui (Sohmrit khlaw.)
- (i) U Piskot.
- (j) U Sohlawren.
- (l) U Sohmad.

3. Ba yn ym shah iano iano ban thaw lingkhoh(sem) hapoh Kompound Shnong.

4. Ba ia ki ñiut shnong dei ban pynthiew arsien shisnem ha ka por ba la buh u Sandi. U bym thiew ka kuna kan long 4 anna.

5. Ba yn ym shah iano iano ban theh ñiut hapoh Kompound Shnong; bad ia ki ñiut ki ñier kiba napoh ñing ne Kompound ling dei ban bret habar shnong; kumjuh ki nongthiew ñiut shnong kin thang noh ia ki ñiut ha ka por tlang. (U bym bret shabar shnong ka kuna kan long shityngka bad u bym thang ka kuna kan long 4 anna).

6. Ia ki sniang dei ban ri ha lyndet kper. Ki nongri sniang ki lah ban thaw lingkhoh sniang 4 pruh la 4 pruh ha ka khyndew jongno jongno.

7. Khnang ba ki sniang kin ym ioh wan rung shuh hapoh shnong, la iakut ba yn ker kper noh baroh sawdong ka shnong khmat rangbah man la ka jong ka jong ka bynta ba la iasam.

8. U trai nongker un sumar ia la ka kper ban ym pyllait sniang ban wan rung hapoh shnong; hynrei ia ki lynti ba dei lynti shnong u Sandi un shna. U bym sumar bha ia ka kper ka kuna kan long shityngka.

9. Mano mano ba leit thaw ñing ha lyndet kper, ha ki nongrim ñing kiba la don lypa, ia kata ka ñing kaba dang thaw thymmai, ma ngi ki shnong ngin ker shisien ker ia ki kper shnong kiba la don lupa; hadien kata yn sa aiti hi kumjuh ha ki trai ia la ka bynta kaba hap ha ki mynshuwa.

10. Lada jia ba u trai u la iap noh, ia ka kper uta dei ban pyniaid ma ngi ki shnong.

11. Ia uno uno u sniang uba shait ryngkang kper ia ñi bym lait ryngkang shuh kiwei kiwei pat ki sniang, ia uba kum uta ki trai sniang ki dei ban sumar hi. Ki bym sumar ka kuna ia ki kan long shityngka.

12. Iaki met iap jong ki jingri kum ki ksew, ki miaw, ki sniang bad kiwei kiwei, ki trai nongri kin leit bret sha jngai na ka shnong. Uba pynkheif ia kane un hap kuna shityngka.

LYNNONG IX

Ki lynti

1 Ki lynti ba dei jong ka shnong kiba mih napoh sha" bar Shnong long kine :—

- (a) Ha Kenskei—artylli.
- (b) Ha Thangksew—kawei.
- (k) Ha Thangblang—kawei.
- (d) Ha Kadiang shnong—lai tylli.
- (e) Ha Rumnong—san tylli.
- (g) Ha Kamon shnong—ar tylli.

2. Ki Lynti Hat Lynti Iew ki long kiba dei ban shna ne maramot ki shnong, hynrei ia ki fiut lynti ki trai khyn-dew ki dei ban thicw ha ka por ba la buh u Sandi. U bym thiew lynti hat ka kuna ka long 8 anna bad lynti um 4 anna.

3. Ia ki lynti bri dei ban shna hi da kita kiba iadon jingthung jingtep ba iadei iaid ia kata ka lynti da kaba ia-buhia hi para ma ki; hynrei lada don ki bym leit dei ban wan iathuh ha u Sandi.

4. Mano mano ba pynngat dieng ha lynti lisai (bri), dei ban weng noh hapoh saw hat (16 sngi), bad uba pynngat dieng thaw iing dei ban weng noh hapoh lai bnai. Ki nong-pynngat dieng ki dei ban thaw lynti kiar ban iaid hapoh kine ki sngi. Uba pynkheif ia kane un hap kuna shityngka.

5. Haba uno uno u lot dieng bad uta u dieng un wan hap ha ka lynti ne ka bri jongno jongno, u trai dieng ne nonglot hi u dei ban pyllait ia ka lynti hapoh ar hat naduh kata ka sngi ba la pyntip ia u. Uba pynkheif ia kane un hap kuna shityngka.

LYNNONG X

Ki Umdih Ne Umtong

1. Kine harum ki long ki umdih ne umtong jong ka shnong:—

(1) Mawdisong, (2) Umbah, (3) Umskong, (4) Umdipuiñ, (5) Tlongsohmrai bad (6) Riatjri.

2. Ia kine ki Umtong ne umdih, ym lah mano mano ban leit ktah ne pynsniew kumno kumno khlem da tip u Sandi.

LYNNONG XI

Thung Jynthung

1. Kino kino ki ban thung jynthung kim dei ban thung hapdeng pud. Uba pynkheifñ ia kane ka kuna ka long shityngka.

2. Kine harum ki long ki jynthung bym lah ban thung ne kysang pud kat ban pyntap ne pynshar ia ki jingthung jingtep ki para marpud:— (1) Latyrpad, (2) Jri, (3) Sohphan, (4) Sohmanir, (5) Sohpieng bad ia kiwei kiwei ki kynja dieng. Hynrei ia kiba la don lupa, u trai jynthung hi un khrat pynkhui l ne pylait ia ki jynthung jong ki parapud. U parapud um bit ban khrat hi. Lada u trai dieng um khrat haba la ong, dei ban iathuh ha u Sandi.

3. Ia u sohsaw, sohmyngngor bad sohkwiit yn thung kumba thung ia u sohñiamtra hi.

LYNNONG XII

Ka Jingbishar Khadar Shnong.

1. Ki Seng ki don la ka bor bishar kat kum ka rukom Seng ha ju long. Ki Report ne Appil dei ban wan sha u Sandi.

2. Ki nongiakajia bri, khyndew, pud ne ei ei ki lah ban khot mar uwei uwei na kawei kawei ka liang. Ki Subani kin iakhmih ne pynbeit ia ka kam hapdeng 16 sni. Lada kim lah kin wan report ha u Sandi. Ki trai hong-

iakajia kin siew 4 anna shisien leit ha jaka iakajia ia uwei uwei u subani. (Dei tang uta uba la fiew rengbah da u Sandi uba lah ban long Subani).

3 Ba ki nongbishar kin bishar bad rai ia ki kam baroh ha ka dorbar ha khmat ki rangbah. Kumjuh haba rai ia ki kam, dei ban soi la ki kirteng bad ka tarik ha ka Bui ha khmat ka Dorbar ha kata hi ka por ba rai.

4. Ba ym bit ban shah iano iano ban lied ne thung mawpud thynmai khlem da iamynjur lem para ba iadei pud. Uba pyrshah ia kane ka kuna kan long Rs 20/-.

5. Ba ym bit ban shah iano iano ban leit ban jyntroh ne shtah ia ki jyntroh ba la troh kiwei mynshuwa. Uba pyrshah ia kane ka kuna kan long saw tyngka.

6. Ba ym bit ban shah iano iano ban leit ban thung jynthung hapdeng ki jynthung jong kiwei khlem da iamynjur ki trai jynthung. Uba pynkheif ia kane, ka kuna ka long Rs 4/-.

7. Mano mano ba leit thung ei ei ha ka bri ne khyndew jong kiwei khlem da mynjur ki trai un duh ei, bad ia kita ki jynthung dei ban ioh ha ki trai khyndew ne trai bri.

8. Haba ki nongialeh mokotduma ki kwah ban pynsummon ia uno uno, kin siew 4 anna ia kawei kawei ka summon kaba dei hapoh shnong, hynrei ia kiba ha nongwei kin siew kat ka dor baisngi ia u nongleit.

9. Ba ha kano kano ka manla, haba ki nongbishar hi ki donkam ban leit sorjamin, ki trai manla kim don jingsiew ei ei; hynrei ka liang kaba kyrpad kan siew ar tyngka ia ki nongleit. (Ki nongleit kin ioh ia ka bai sorjamin).

10. Uba ksan mokotduma u lah ban ai decree halor uba rem lada u mon.

11. U Sandi un shim kat kum kine ki dor ba la buh harum na ki nongialeh mokotduma lane kiwei kiwei ki kam ban trei u Sandi :—

- (a) Bai dorkhast — 8 anna
- (b) Nokol ia ka dorkhast — Rs 1/-
- (k) Dakhil muktiar — 4 ana
- (d) Pynduh dorkhast — Rs 2/-
- (e) Bai law dorkhast — Rs 1/-

- (g) Bai pynregister khyndew — Rs 1/- na ka bynta kawei ka khyndew.
- (ng) Register Dulir ne Dostabit — Rs 5/- na man ka Rs 100/-
- (h) Pyntalabi — Rs 10/- na ka Rs 100/-
- (i) Rajinoma — Rs 2/- baroh arliang.
- (j) Nokol ia ka Rai (Panshola) — na uba ksan Rs 5/- bad na uba rem Rs 2/-

LYNNONG XIII

Kaba leit kam shnong

1. Haba la kcm iano iano ban leit kam shnong, lada um leit un hap kuna shityngka. Haba u ong ba u pang dei ban shong ha ling san sngi: hynrei lada um shong yn hap kuna artyangka.

2. Ia kiba leit kam shnong yn siew baisngi kat kum kine ki dor ba la buh harum;—

- (a) Leit Dorbar Saw shnong — 4 anna.
- (b) " " Phali — 4 anna.
- (k) " " ha Shala — 8 anna.
- (d) " " Mawthap — 8 anna.
- (e) " " Mawsynram — 8 anna
- (g) " " Sohra bad Laban — Re 1. 8 anna-

3. Ki nongleit dorbar kin ym ioh ha lade ia ki peisa tyngka ba kin ioh na kaba iasam na ki dorbar ba kin leit; hynrei kin wallam ha ki shnong,— kin ioh tang ia kaba iasam baibam khutia.

4. Shaphang ki nongleit kam ba dei ban siew 4 anna bad 8 anna, yn siew shisien shisnem; hynrei ia kiba siew Re1/8 anna yn siew noh ha ka por ba leit, bad ia ka baibam na ka bynta kiba leit ha ka dor 4 anna bad 8 anna yn siew na ki shnong; hynrei kiba leit ha ka dor Re1.8 anna kin siew hi ia ka baibam; tang ia kiba leit Laban yn siew bai lynti (Motor car).

LYNNONG XIV

Ki Tyngka Shnong

1. Ba dei ban don u nongbat tyngka (Treasurer) bad' u Secretary kiba dei shaphang ki tyngka peisa jong ka shnong. Bad ia ki tyngka ki paisa ban aiti ha u nongbat dei ban ai ha ka dorbar; u nongbat ruh un da soi da la ka kyr-teng ha ka Bui ia ki tyngka paisa ba u la shimti.

2. U Treasurer bad u Secretary kin ai report shisien shisnem ha Dorbar shaphang ki tyngka, ha kano kano ka por ba la buh khnang ban shek (check) ia ki tyngka.

3. U Nongbat bad u Nongthoh kin sah ha ka kam katba u Sandi u bit.

4. Haba kynshew baikit baibah ei ei jong ka shnong dei ban lum ne kyushew ha dorbar.

5. Kino kino kiba leit kam shnong ki dei ban wan ai jingkheñ kaba shai ha khmat ka Dorbar shaphang ka bailut baisep.

LYNNONG XV

Ka Jingiasynñiang Paisa ha ki kam shnong.

Ba ka kynthei bym don shynrang kan kit ne synñiang shiteng na ka bakit u rangbah; kumjuh ia ka jingmyntoi ruh kan ioh shiteng na kaba ioh u rangbah.

LYNNONG XVI.

Ki Adong.

1. Ba ym bit ban leit thohdieng na ki bri jong kiwei ha kiba don jynthung jyntep.

2. Ba ym bit ban leit tam soh tam kwai na ki bri jong kiwei.

3. Ba ym bit ban leit wangsai ei ei na ki lyngkha jong kiwei.

4. Uho uno uba buaid ha baleit bawan na hat na iew, ne nangno nangno kat haduh ban da ap shitom ki para ba ialeit iawan ryngkat, u dei ban hap kuna Re 1/- (shityngka).

5. Ba kito kiba leit hat leit few shano shano, haba jia mano mano ba sah marwei ne pang, haba la ong ban iaap lem, dei ban ap. Kumjuh ruh yn ym shah iano iano ban leh mutlop ha hat ha iew da kaba pynslem bymdei kat haduh, ban da pynap shitom ia kiwei. Ia kiba palat yn hap kuna Rs 1/- (shityngka).

LYNNONG XVII

Sha phang kaba iapbriew.

1. Ba haba iapbriew ha kano kano ka ting yn ym shah iano iano ban pep haba ki trai nongiap ki la wan iawer. Kita kiba leit kin iatrei iapyndep ia ki kam ba la'ong ki trai ne ki nongpyniaid ia kata ka kam. Kane ka kynthup lang ia ki shynrang bad kynthei. Ia u nongpalat yn hap kuna Rs 1/- (shityngka)

2. Haba jia haba iapbriew ha khlaw ne ha lisai, ki trai jong u ne ka nongiap kin wan iathuh ha ki shnong, bad kin jari ia ka shnong, ba kin iasumar lang bad ki trai; haba sah (ka metiap) ha lisai ne ha khlaw ruh yn iasah lang bad ki trai. Bad yn ym shah iano iano ban pep. U nongpalat un hap ka kuna Rs 5/- (san tyngka).

3. Kino kino kiba leit sha ki jaka ba don Cholera, haba la khang ki shnong, yn ym shah shuh ban wan rung hapoh shnong tad ynda la pyllait. Ia u nongpalat ka kuna kan long Rs 25/- (arphewsan tyngka).

U Hason Jun
Secretary
(Rev. H. Jones).

Jingkynthoh da u nongthoh: Ha ka snem 1928, ka dor bai sngi ki kynthei ka long 5 anna, u rangbah 8 anna; tang kaba halor dieng ka bai sngi ka long Rs 1/- (shityngka)

K I T A B — II

KA SHNONG TYNGNGER

U nongthoh u la pyrshang ban wad nangne nangtae ia ka jingmut jong ka ktien TYNGNGER lane TYNGER bad ym lah shuh ban shem ia ka tynrai jong ka. Ka ktien ka long kaba la rim eh bad ym don jingiathuhkhana pateng ei ei ka ban ialam jingmut sha ka tynrai na kaba ka mih. Ki jingiathuhkhana pateng ki ong ba ki nong-Tyngnger ki wan poi sha kane ka jaka na ki ar lynti, kiwei ki wan na shaphang Shatei bad kiwei pat na shaphang Sepngi. La kumno kumno ka long kawei ka shnong ha Ri War hapdeng kiba la rim eh.

1. KA JINGSDANG.

1. Ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang ki Khasi ka long ba ki la wan rung sha kine ki Ri Lum na sha ki phang Mihngi lyngba ki Lum Jaintra. Ki la shong saphred kylleng katba ki la sngew bit sngewsuk ban shong shnong katto katne por ha kawei kawei ka jaka. Ki daw jong ki thma, ki jingialeh kawei ka shnong bad kawei pat, bad ki bor ka mariang kum ki iapthem, ki 'nemsniew bad ka jingshit jingkhriat ka la pynlong ia ki 'riewhyndai ba kin khih jingmut ban kynriah shnong na kawei ka jaka sha kawei pat haba ki shem ba ka kham bha ia ki. Ka khmat jong ka jaitbynriew ka phai borabor sha ka phang Sepngi. Hangno hangno ba ki shem ka jaka kaba tbit na ka bynta ka rep ka riang, kaba don kyrhai ka diengiap ban thang na ka bynta ka bashet batiew bad syaid ding, bad kaba don ka um kaba biang ban dih ban bam bad ban sum ban sleh bad lyiur bad tlang, hangta ki thaw shnong. Shibynta na ki briew jong ka ri ki la ia id ter-shi-ter haduh ba kin da poi shaduh Ri Dkhar, shaphang Shathie na ki Lum Garo ha ka jaka kaba ki khot ka District Mymensing ha Bangla Desh. Da ki jingjia aiu-re, kine ki Khasi ki la

wanphai kylla sha kine ki lum bad ki saphred kylleng, bad ha ki katto katne spah snem katto katne bynta na ki, ki la thaw shnong bun byllien ha ri lum bad ha ki ranab lum kiba ki khot ka Ri War. Ha kine ki jingkyndria ha, don ki dak ba kim shym la iaid kynhun kum ki khun Israel hyndai na Ri Ijpt sha Ri Kanaan; hynrei katba kiwei ki nang iaid sha khmat ki don ruh kiwei pat kiba sahkut shadien ki da shong suk ha la ki jaka ba kila thaw shnong.*

U Dr. Homiwell Lyngdoh, ha ka Kitab jong U kaba kyrteng KA NIAM KHASI, ha ka jinglamphrang, sla ii, u ong kumne: "Bad don ruh ki kpoh ha ri Khasi kiba dang kynmaw bha ia la ki jingiathuhkhana pateng ba ki wan kiew sha Lum Khasi na shaphang Synteng bad na shaphang Bhoi. fmat ka long ka jingmlen u Khasi, ha ka jingwan kiew jong u sha kine ki Lum Khasi, ba, haba u kynria ha, ne u kynria ha shnong, u rah artat ia ka kyrteng jong ka jaka ne ka shnong ba u iehnoh bad u jer kyrteng ia ka jaka ne ka shnong thymmai ba u shong da kata kajuh ka kyrteng. Kane ka jingmlen jong u Khasi hyndai ka iarap ia ngi mynta ban iohi ia ka jingsdang bad ka jingkut ka lynti iaid jong u ha kine ki lum. Ng i shem mynta ba don ka Sumer ha Ri Synteng, bad don ruh ka Sumer ha Ri Khasi; ba don ka Mawpat, ka Umniuh, ka Sohbar bad ka Nongjri ha Ri Khasi bad ha Ri War". Halor jong kane ka jingshisha ngin bud-dien ia ki ktien *Tyngnger* ne *Tynger* shano ka ialam.

Ka don kawei ka jaka hapdeng Myllem bad Laitlyng-kot kaba ki khot ka Um Tyngnger ne Umtynger. Kane ka long ka ktien ba ki 'riewmynta ki kynnoh. Lada phah kynnoh ia kane ka ktien ha ki nong-Myllem, ki ong Umtyngngaer, ym Umtyngnger. Ka jingkyndria hyndai jong ki nong-Sohra ka la long *Um Tynger* lane *Umtyngnger*. Khmih shaphang kane kumno ba u Syiem Buhsing Sohra hyndai u la pyniar ia ka Hima naduh "Um Tyngnger" kaba shaphang Shatei haduh "Kurikhar" kaba shaphang Shathie. Kane ka Kurikhar ka dei kawei ka jaka hajan Tharia-Majai khap Ri Dkhar (Khmih ka Kitab u Dr. H. Lyngdoh, KI SYIEM KHASI BAD SYNTENG, sla 125). Ka long kaba lah ban pyrkhat ba ka jingmut jong ka ktien Um Tynger ka dei ka

*Khmih ka kot "U Khasi" sla 115-121.

jaka dihum ne tongum jong kawei ka tymmen hyndai kaba kyrteng ka Tyng-er. Ki don haduh mynta ki kyrteng kynthei Khasi kiba pynbud ha ka-er. kum Sah-er, Sha-er, Lyng-er, Tang-er bad Kynjer. Ha Um Tangngaer ka idei ban don ka shnong ha ki por barim, bad ka sngewdei ruh ban khot ia ka ka jaka tong um jongno-ma-jongno na ki 'riewtymmen ba kham donnam hyndai. Halor kane ka jingpynshisha, ka shnong Tyngnger mynta ka dei ka jong ki nong-Umtyngngaer hyndai.

Shuh shuh nalorkatei ba la ong haneng, ngi lah ban shim ia kane ka jingiathuhkhana pateng jong kawei ka jait ha Tyngnger kaba ki khot *Jait Lyngdoh*. Ka jingiathuhkhana pateng ka ong ba ki dei ki jait Lyngdoh Mawphlang, bad ki iakam kur kam jait bad ki haduh mynta. Ka jingiathuhkhana ka ong ba kawei ka briew na ka jait Lyngdoh Mawphlang ka la shu wan haphi ha Tyngnger ba la wan kit ka 'eriong. Ka long kaba lah ban pyrkhat ba kata ka kynthei jait Lyngdoh ka la wan poi sha Tyngnger ba ka da wan bud ia la u lok uba kynriah shnong na Umtangngaer lyngba ka Mawphlang sha *Um-Tyngnger*; ne, ka lah ban long ba ka la iabud paralok bad kito ki nongkynriah shnong namar kano-re-kano ka daw.

Ka daw kaba kham shong nongrim skhem ka long kane:— Ki jingiathuhkhana pateng ki tymmen ki long ba ki la wan poi sha kane ka jaka na shaphang Shatei. Ki la hiar arsut bad ki la seng shnong ha kawei ka jaka ha ksang Ri War, ha ka jaka kaba ki khot *Um Tyngnger*. Dang khot hi haduh mynta ia kane ka jaka ka Um Tyngnger; ka don hapdeng ka shnong Tyngnger mynta bad ka Lyngkhom Rim. Haduh mynta ki dang sah ki maw seng nongrim iing hangne ha Um Tyngnger. Ka jaka ka long tang kumba shi kilometer na ka shnong Tyngnger kaba mynta, ka don de ka um kaba im lynter ka snem, bad kaba bit bha ban bam ban dihan sum ban sleh.

Ka jinglong jong ka shnong Um Tyngnger ka long kaba ibit eh kum ka jaka rieh ba ki nongshun na Ri Lum kin ym lah ban iohi ia ka. Shaphang Shatei ki don ki sharing riat bad shaphang shathie pat ki don ki lawbah lawsan

kiba rben. Lada wan ki nongshun ban biarthma ia ka, ki riat na shaphang Shatei ki long ki kabu ban lada ia lade, bad ki lawbah kiba shaphang shathie pat ki long ki kabu ban phah phet phah rieh ia ia ki khun ki tnga.

Ki la don ki jingiathuhkhana ki kmierad tymmen jong ngi shaphang ki *Bonmanu*. Ha ka ktien dkhar, *bon* ki khot ia ka khlaw bad *manu* pat ki khot ia u briew. Kumta, *bonmanu* ka mut u 'riewkhlaw, ha ka jingmut, u mrad uba kum u briew uba shong hapoh khlaw. Ha ki jingiathuhkhana ba la iohsngew, la batai shaphang kita ki bonmanu ba ki long kum u briew thik nadong shadong lait tang ba ki dap da u shaiuh baroh shiryenieng kum ki shrieh ki tngaw bad ki slajat jong ki ki phai da pyrdet. Ki ong ba kine ki long kiba khlaiñ eh. Haba iakynduh bad ki briew kiba khlaiñ, ki briew ki lah ban pynkyllon bad lympat ia ki, hynrei ki bonmanu, imat, kim ju thait, ki khie-pa-khie, haduh ha kaba khatduh kin da jop ia uba khlaiñ katno katno. Ki kynthei ki khynnah khamtam, ki tieng iap tieng im ia kita ki 'riewkhlaw. Kaba lah ban pyntieng ia ki dei tang da ki sla kdait ba n sympat ia ki lada ki wan shajan. Ki ong, hana, ba lada pynphot mih snam ia ki da ka 'la kdait, tang katta u bonmanu u la iap. Ngim dei ban sngewphylla ia kane namar u dkhan u long uba snitom ban lop ia ki bniat jong u da ka shaku ne ka wait hynrei tang shu ioh da u kdait, kbong ia ki bniat, te la hap lut baroh. Une u jait kdait uba tieng ki bonmanu u dei u 'daitot ba ki khot. uba pynmih ia ki syntiew kdait ba pyndonkam kum ki synsar. Kine ki jingiathuhkhana ba bniah shaphang ki bonmanu, ki iarap au ia ngi ban pyrkhath shaphang ka shnong TYNGNGER? La kumno kumno ka pynpyrkhat ia ngi ba ki kpa tymmen bad ki kiaw tymmen jong ngi ki la ju iakynduh bad kita ki bonmanu. La iohsngew shaphang kita ki bonmanu ba ki ju don ha ki lawbah lawsan ka Ri Lyngngam. Ym ju iohsngew ba kiwei kiwei pat ki riewtymmen ka thaiñ Ri War Shala kin iathuhkhana ei ei shaphang kita ki riewkhlaw. Haba ka long kumta, ka long kaba lah eh ba ki jingiathuhkhana shaphang ki bonmanu ki la neh pateng la pateng ha ki briew jong ka shnong Tyngnger kiba ki kpa tymmen barim bajah jong ki ki la iakynduh ha ki por hyndai, lehse, ha ki thaiñ Ri Lyngngam.

Ka don kawei ka jingiathuhkhana pateng ki tymmen Tyngger kaba ki ong ba ki Lyngngam ki ju bam doh ia la ki kmie ne kpa tymmen haba ki la tymmen eh. Ki pynsumar bha ia ki ha ka bam ka dih haduh ba kin da sugaid bha; hadien kata kin sa pynlong jingkhawai bam doh ia ki. Kane ka iasyrtiem bad ka jingiathuhkhana ki nong-Lyngngam hi kaba ong kumne :—Ka don kawei ka kur ka jait Lyngngam kaba kyrteng ka Jait Jasher kaba ju kña brierw ha kane ka rukom ha ki por hyndai : ki wad khlieh brierw haduh ba kin da ioh; haba ki la ioh shohnoh iano iano ki ot ia ka khlieh, ki wan rah sha ling, ki shet ki phon ha ding bad haba la thnam bha, baroh shi-ling ryngkat bad ki kur ki jait ba ki la khot lang, ki iakjit na kata ka synaw syrwa khlieh brierw. Kim iabam hynrei ki shu iakjit tang ia ka synaw. Ka lah eh ban long ba ha kaba kham hyndai ki la da iajiap ne iasib mar khyndiat khyndiat. Shaphang kane, ka jingiathuhkhana haduh mynta ka long ba ka da long shisha kumta. Mynta hi, kiba kham bun na katei ka jait Jasher ki la kylla Khristan bad ka la duh kata ka niam ka rukom barim. Dei namar kane ka daw ba ki Khar Sylhet kiba kham hyndai ki khot ia ki brierw jong kine ki Lum Khasi jong ngi ki *Khaiimanus*. “Khai” ha ka ktien dkhar ka mut “bam” bad “manus” ka mut “brierw”. Ia kawei ka Wah Khasi kaba tuid sha Ri Dkhar lyngba ka Rengku ki Kot Sorkar kiba rim ki thoh Khaiimara; hynrei ha ki kot kiba dang kham shen ki khot Wah Khasimara. Kane ka ktien ka kdew ba ia ki *Khaiimanus* la shah shoh ne shah pom ha ki dkhar ha kano-re-kano ka por hyndai hamar kane ka jaka.

Kawei pat ka jingiathuhkhana pateng ka ong ba ki nong-Tyngger ki la wan na shaphang Shathie lam Sepngi. Ki dei ki brierw ba la wan phet shnong naei-re-naei na sha ki phang Sepngi bad ki la wan shong shnong ha kawei ka jaka kaba ki khot ka Tyrding Kane ka jaka ka don ha ki thairi Ri Rmen ka shnong Nongtrae ne Nonglait ba mynta. Na ka daw jong ka jingiapkhlam, ki la kynriah jaka bad ki la ia wan shong shnong ha kawei ka jaka kaba ki khot ka Kenpylluh. Ka dai ka jaka kaba shaphang Shathie na ka shnong Tyngger ba mynta, bad ki dang sah ki dien nongrim ling haduh kane ka spahsnem kaba arphew. Ka Kenpylluh

da loh ia kane ka kirteng lehse na u shken uba don ba kato ka jaka, uba 50 saem myashuwa u dang don uba la troil lajan duh. Ngi lah ban kem jingmut ba kane ka kirteng Kenpylluh ka loh la ka kirteng na u shken uba la pluh lane u shken uba la iehnoh tyngkai ban thaw ia ki ling haba jia ba pluh ling. Ka kam thaw ling thaw sem ha ki por barim kam dei ka jong u trai ling hynrei ki ju rakit lang da ka shnong ka thaw. Nangne na Kenpylluh, kita ki nong-Tyrding ki la kiew kham shajrong tum, ki la shong shnong ha ka jaka kaba ki khot Umdibai. Kata ka jaka ka dei kaba don ka um tlong ba bym ju rngad bad lyiur bad tlang bad kaba don shibun eh ki diengbai haduh mynta. Nangta khyndiat-pa-khyndiat, suki-pa-suki ki la por shaduh Ryngkew-dih-um bad sha ka bynta kaba shathie jong ka shnong Tyngnger kaba mynta kaba ki khot ka Kadiang Shnong. Ha ka por kiba kine ki nong-Tyrding ki la sieh ling ha Kadiang Shnong, ki la lah don ki briew ha ka jaka kaba ki khot Tyngnger.

Haba lum lang ia kine ki jingiathukhana baroh, ka shnong Tyngnger kaba mynta ka dei kaba la wan mih ban pynlong shnong da ki briew kiba la wan na shaphang shatei, lyngba ka jaka Mawsynram kaba mynta, nangta Phlang bad nangta Um-Tyngnger. Shibynta pat ki la wan mih na sha ki phang Sepngi na Tyrding-Kenpylluh-Umdibai-Ryngkew-dih-um. Ka jaka Tyngnger kaba mynta ka la long kaba don mawsang bad kaba dap bun da ki Khatu (Cactus). Ka kirteng trai jong ka jaka ki khot ka Khatu. Kiba nyngkong kiba la wan shong shnong hangne ki dei kito kiba na Um Tyngnger, ki la rah bad ki, ia la ki ling ki sem bad ryngkat bad ki, ki la rah ruh bad ia ka kirteng shnong. Namar ba ka Um Tyngnger ka dei kaba don ka um kaba im, hynrei ha Khatu pat ym don Um, ki la iehnoh noh ia ka ktien "Um" ki la shum tang ia ka jingkyntoh "Tyngnger". Ka daw ba ki nong-Umtyngnger ki la kynriah shnong ka la long namar ka jinglong bymkoit bymkhiah ka shnong. Haba ki briew ha Umtyngnger ki la wad jaka da ka shat ka kheih, ka pylleng ka syiar, la kdew ha ki, ba kata ka jaka Khatu ka dei kaba bha tam ban sieh ia ka shnong ka thaw. La kam long kaba i-shoh ha ka khmat namar ba ka dei ka jaka

mau, ki la koahguh ia ka jingkdew ka shat ka kheif. Dai ma ki kiba la thaw shnong nyngkong bad ki nong-Umdibai ki wan hadien. Haba ki nong-Umdibai ki la poi ha Ryngekew dih-um, la iakynduh ngong bad ki nong-Tyngnger. La pyniakhtad ia ki tang da kawei ka Sawah Syngit kaba ki khot ka Twah. Suki suki baroh arshnong ki la ialong lang noh kawei, — hapoh kawei ka bishar ka khadar, ka synshar ka khadar. Ia ka jaka ba shong ki nong-Ryngkew dih-um la khot ka Kadiang Shnong hynrei ia kaba shaphang shatei naduh Twah la khot ka nongbah kaba don bun ki kyrteng, — Kamon Shnong, Rumnong, Kenskei, Thangksew bad Thangblang.

Ha kito ki sngi kiba nyngkong, ka shnong Tyngnger ka la long ariang naduh ka jaka kaba ki khot ka Twah. Ka Twah ka dei ka jaka thang briew kaba iadei bynta lang baroh ariang. Na kane ka jaka thangbriew sha ki ting kiba jan tam ha Kadiang bad ha Kamon ka long tang kumba 400 ne 500 kot.

Ka don ka jingathuhkhana shaphang ka jingpyalong kawei ia kine ki artylli ki bynta jong ka shnong.

Ha kita ki sngi ka don ka jingialeh kaba jur kaba da ka thma ka ktien hapdeng ka shnong Dew saw bad ka shnong Nongtraï shaphang kawei ka khyndew kaba don ha Phlangkaruh, kaba mynta ka don hapoh ka Elaka Nongtraï. Ha kata ka jingialeh, ki Kamon Shnong Tyngnger ki iashah bad ki Dew saw hynrei ki Kadiang Shnong ki iashah bad ki Nongtraï. Kine ki ariang shnong Tyngnger ki la iashit para ma ki haduh ban da khie da ka thma syndon. Ki la iapyndonkam da ki khnam bad ki ryntieh haduh ba shibun ki la mynsaw bad uwei uba na ka liang Kamon Shnong u la iap. Ka thma ka la jem, ha kano ka rukom ym lah tip; hynrei ka jingia-shun hapdeng kine ki ar kyntoit ka la neh slem slem haduh ba kim iaiaid iaïeng lang shuh shano shano. Hadien ki suem bym lah ong, ka jingiathuhkhana ka ong, la wan mih uwei u niangkhlaw uba heh ha ka thaifi phang Sepngi jong ka shnong. Baroh ar kyntoit shnong ki la iahiar ban thap paidbah ia uta u sniang ha la ka jong ka jong ka kynhun. Ha kaba khatduh ka la jia ba uwei u briew uba kyrteng u langlait na ka jait Lyngdoh, uba dei na ka liang Kamon Shnong u la

ioh siat shikhnām ia uta u sniang hynrei um kyllon. Uta u sniang u la phet sha ka phang ba ki don kiba na ka liang Kadiang Shnong bad hangta uwei u briew uba kyrteng u Sngap u la siat shikhnām bad uta u sniang u la kyllon. Ki Kamon Shnong ki la leit lap ia uta u sniang ba la kyllon; u langlait u la siat nyngkong bad u Sngap u la ban khnam hadien. Mano ban ioh ia uta u sniang? Ki la mih ki jing-iadawa na baroh arliang haduh ba ym ialah ban rai. Ki Kamon Shnong bad ki Kadiang Shnong kim pat ju iakiew iing haduh kata ka por. Uta u sniang ba la kyllon u long uba phylla u bym pat ju iohi ne iohsngew mynno mynno ba don uba kum uta. U mih kdait na ka ingdong jong u. Ha khmat jong une u sniang, ryngkat bad ka shat ka kheif ki la poi sha kawei ka rai. Kata ka long ba uta u sniang u long ka dak ba ki dei ban iasuk noh. Ki la leit bah ia uta u sniang sha iing u langlait, bad ha kaba iasam doh, u langlait u ioh ar bynta kum u nongsiat nyngkong, u Sngap u ioh shibynta shiteng kum u nongban khnam, ki paidbah na baroh ar kyntoit shnong ki iaioh mar shibynta uwei u briew. Hadien ka jingiashat iakheif kaba la jur, ki baroh arliang shnong ki la iasuk iajem, ki la iapynduh lut ia ki daw iashun iapen, bad naduh kata ka jingjia ka shnong Tyngnger ka la long ka shnong kaba iasuk iabha, kaba long shikyntien ha ki kam shnong kam thaw haduh ki snem, lah ban ong, kumba 1930 — 1940.

Ka don kawei pat ka jingjia ba sngewtynnat ba la ia-thuhkhana shaphang kito ki sngi. Ka shnong ka la iakut ban leit shtah artylli ki maw lyngkniap kiba heh, kiba uwei uwei un long kumba 5 phut la 8 phut. Kiba kum kita ki maw ki long kiba lah ban ioh tang na kawei ka jaka kaba ki khot ka Mawlieh, kaba jngai kumba shimail shaphang Shatei lam Sepngi na shnong Tyngnger. Ka jingrben kitei ki maw ka long kumba shipruh duna. Ha kaba pynpoi ia kita ki maw sha shuonng, ki ong ba ki shu ring da ki jyntang pathaw, kat kum ba la pynshong da ka shat ka kheif. Kita ki maw ki la long kiba khia ba ym lah pynkhih ia ki; hynrei haba la phawar u langlait bad u Sngap, ki khih bad ki bud tur tur haba la ring ia ki. La pynpoi ia ki haduh Twah, harud ka

jaka thangbriew; hangta ki pynshong biang biang ia ki da kaba kyrshan da ki mawthung. Halor jong kine ki maw ki ju shong ki nongtem ksing, ki nongjambriew bad ki nongput nongtem da ki sur sngewsynei ha ki por thang briew.

Ka dortar shnong Tyngnger kam ju la pyrkhat ban pynsah jingkybmaw ia kine ki maw. Haba la pynkynriah noh ia ka jaka thangbriew na Twah sha Mawsiang Umdibai ha ka snem kumba 1925 ym shym la kheifkor shuh ia kitei ki maw. Ha ki snem shuwa ne hadien khyndiat ia ka 1930, ha ka por ba iashna pynbha ia ki lynti shnong, la don mano-re-mano na ki paidbah kiba la leit pynpait noh ia uwei u maw ban pynlong mawjam ha ki lynti shnong ba sharing, bad ym don mano mano ba kieh ba jam namar ym don jingfiiewkor shuh ia ki. Uba kham rit bad uba kham sniewdur u dang sah haduh mynta. Ka jingheh jong u ka long kumba phra phut ka lynter bad san phut ka pyngkiang bad shiphut ka jingerben.

II. NADUH MYNNO LA SENG IA KA SHNONG TYNGNER ?

Kane ka long ka jingkylli kaba eh ban jubab, namar ym don jingthoh jingtar ban pynsabut. Ki don ki dak ki shin kiba kdew ba ka shong ka long kaba la rim eh, kaba lah ban long naduh wat shuwa ia ka snem 1500. U nongthoh um shym kren thurmur ia kane ka ktien. Ki dak ki long kiba sah ha ki jingiathuhkhana pateng jong ki 'riewtymmen ki bymnang pule kot pule sla hynrei kiba la thoh pateng ia ka history ki barim bajah ha la ki jabieng jong ki. Kine harum ki long katto katne ki dak - (1) Ha ka phang Shatei jong ka shnong ka dang don haduh mynta ka dak jong ka kharai ba la tih jylliew kumba san pruh ka jingjylliew bad ka pyngkiang kumba shiphew pruh. Ka don naduh ka jaka kaba la jer kyrteng hi ka Kharai arsut haduh Umbah, kaba jngai lajan kumba shimail ka lynter. Ki jingiathuhkhana ki long, ba ha ki por barim ki ju thung pynthymmai man ka snem da ki speh baroh shilynter ia kane ka kharai, ka daw ka long namar ba sheptieng ia ki nongwan hiarthma ia ka shnong na shaphang Shatei. Kim lah ban ong shaphang kita ki nonghiarthma ki dei kiei. Ki shu ong ki dei ki Nongphlang, ka ktien kaba ki khot ia ki nongshong shnong kiba ha ki Ri Lum. Kine imat ki shait wan man ka teng, lym kumta kin ym da trei shitom ban tih kat ia kane ka kharai ka ban shim por da ki snem.

(2) U don uwei u maw uba heh hajan ka jaka ba ki khot Mawlieh uba ki jer kyrteng haduh mynta u Maw-Ngat-Nongphlang. Ka jingiathuhkhana shaphang uta u maw ka long kumne: Shisien ha kawei ka por ki la wan ki nonghiarthma kiba shyrkhei na shaphang Shatei kiba ki khot 'ha kata ka por, ki Madur. ' Ka shnong ka la shyrkhei rem, ka da khyn-fihuh namar ba sheptieng ia kita ki nongwan hiarthma ba khlaifi bor. Ki la lum dorbar ia ka shnong ka thaw, ki la pynlong ka jingud ka jingiam, ka duwai ka phirat dupad ryngkat bad ka knia ka khriam ha ki 'Lei Shnong kiba ki khot ki Phra Skit, ym tip sngi ym tip synfia shuh. Ha

kata ka sngi la don u slap bad ka la pynwit ia kita ki nong hiarthma ban tur shaduh shnong. Ki la leit shong rich slap ha ka por miet hapoh uwei u synrang maw uba beh. Ha ka por kumba shiteng miet, ka lei-lieh ka la ba lep-shi-lep, ryngkat bad ka jinglynguh ka suiñbneng kaba sngewshyr-khei. Hamar kata ka por u pyrthat bah u la tied jraiñ-raiñ-raiñ haduh ba ka la khiih sa ka khyndew. Ha ka sngi kaba bud heba ym don dak jingtur shuh kita ki nongwan hiarthma, hadien ka shat ka khan, la phah briew ban leit peit ia uta u synrang maw bad la leit shem ba u la pait arliang bad la ban hapoh tip katno shuh kita ki shipai Madur. Ka la don ka jingkmen kaba khraw ha shnong ha thaw, baroh bad shynrang bad kynthei, bad khyunnah khyndeñ namar ka blei ki sngew ia ka ud ka iam jong ki bad ki la ialeh na ka bynta jong ki ban pyniap ia ki nongshun.

Naduh kata ka jingjia la khot kyrteng ia uta u maw, u Maw-Ngat-Nongphlang. Naduh mynno kata ka la jia? Khlem artatien ka jingjia ka dei ban long ha ka por ba ki Syiem Madur Maskut ne ki Syiem Malngiang ki dang synshar ia kane ka ri. U Dr. H. Lyngdoh, ha ka Kitab jong u Ki Syiem Khasi bad Synteng, ka Sla 7, u thoh kumne: "Ki tymmen ki ong ba naduh kata ka por (kata ka por jingduh noh ka hima Madur Maskut) haduh ba kan da wan ka Sorkar British, ki Syiem Malngiang ki la duh ia la ka jinglong syiem hynñiew kyrteng bynriew. Te lada ai 25 snem ia kawei kawei ka kyrteng bynriew ne ka pateng bynriew, bad lada shim ia ka snem 1826 kum ka snem ba ka sorkar Company ka wan kiew nyngkong eh sha kine ki lum, ka hima Madur Maskut ka la duh noh ha ka snem 1651". Katei ka jingkheñ I Dr. H. Lyngdoh ban shim ba shikyrteng bynriew ka long 25 snem ka long kaba rit than. Haba pyr-khat na kiba bun ki liang kiba ngin shem hapoh kane ka Kitab, 30 snem ruh ka dang rit ka jingkheñ ia kawei ka kyrteng bynriew. Te lada ngin shim ia ka 30 snem, ka Hima Madur Maskut ka la duh noh ha ka snem 1616, kata ka kdew ba ka shnong Tyngnger ka la don naduh shuwa jong ka snem 1600.

(3) Ngan khot kyllum ba ka aiom kaba rim ki War ka kut ha ka snem 1897, ka snem jong u jumai bab; bad na-

duh kane ka snem. mynta la kumba 80 snem, ka la iaid ka aiom thymmai. Balei kumta? Namar dei hamar kine ki snem, ka Niam Khristan bad ki jinghikai jong ka, ryngkat bad ki skul ba la plie ha ki babun ki shnong, ka la ktah jur ia ka rukom pyrkhat ki briew. Ha ki por barim ka jingia-poikha ki briew ka la ju long da ka mon ki kmie ki kpa, kim ju don ia kata kaba da ka jingiaieit (Love Marriage) kaba ki tip ki samla kane ka aiom. Ka jingpynshongkurim ki kmie ki kpa ia la ki khun ka la ju long haba ki la samla rangbah pura bha. Kum ban pyni nuksa, u nongthoh u la shongkurim haba u la dap 35 snem ka rta, I kpa jong u I ong ba I la shongkurim haba I la dap kumba 40 snem bad I kmie jong u haba I la dap jan kumba 30 snem ka rta. Kiba kham bun eh ki briew ki ju leit lingbriew hadien ba ki la dap kumba 25 snem ka rta. Kumta, lah ban ong ba u nongthoh un ym bakla shibun haba u pynshong nongrim ba ha ka por ne aiom barim shipateng bynriew kan long kumba 30 snem, kata ruh kaba da rit eh.

Mynta u nongthoh un kdew ia la ka jinghiar pateng jong u kumne :— Ka kyrteng u kthaw tymmen uba nyngkong tam ha ka jingtip I kmierad jong u ka long u Bait na Tyngnger. U la shongkurim ia ka Byrñiew kaba na Dew-saw bad u la wan ialam ia ka ban shong noh ha ka shnong jong u ha Tyngnger. Ki kmierad tymmen jong u haba buh ter ter ia ki haduh I kmie jong u bad haduh ha u ki long kumne :— Ka Byrñiew — Ka Rngen — Ka Ksan — ka Ian-shan — Ka Shongjuh — Ka Monsit — Ka Horsa — Ka Rodborne, Ka Hunajan — Ka Iadkheif — U Trevore. Naduh ka Byrñiew haduh u nongthoh, ki don shipew pateng bynriew. Lada shipateng bynriew ka long 30 snem, shipew pateng bynriew kan long 300 snem. La kha ia u ha ka snem 1902; kumta 300 snem shuwa ka snem kha jong u ka la dei ban long ka snem 1602. Kane kam shym da iapher shibun bad ka jingkheif I Dr. Lyngdoh ia ki Syiem Madur Maskut. Da kane ka jingkheif ka pyni shai ba ka shnong Tyngnger ka la lah don 375 snem mynshuwa, kata ka long ha ka snem 1600, bad naduh katno snem shuwa jong ka Byrñiew ym lah ban tip. Lada ka la don shuwa ia kane ka snem tang kumba lai pateng bynriew, kata kumba 100 snem mynshu-

wa, ka shnong Tyngnger ka la don mynta la kumba 475 snem, kata ka mut, ha ka snem 1500.

(4) Ka don kawei ka parom barim (legend) shaphang ki arngut ki 'riew radbah kiba kyrteng u Bnang uba na ka shnong Dewsaw bad u Bnaririm na ka shnong Tyngnger. Ka jingiathuhkhana ka ong ba kine baroh arngut ki la ialeh-kai kynting maw da ki maw kiba ka jingheh jong ki ka long kumba 40 ne 50 *Cubic Feet*. Kine baroh arngut ki la iakob ban shu iapashat khabah, U Bnang na Hat Pdia kaba ha Shala mynta, na hat sha Dewsaw, kaba long kumba 6 mail; bad u Bnaririm pat un pashat na Hat Mawthap kaba ki khot hadien, ka Hat Mawdon, sha Tyngnger kaba jngai antad 10 mail. Ki la lah ban leh ia kane baroh arngut. La ka don ka jingpynkhraw pynheh ha kane ka jingiathuhkhana, ka kdew ba kine ki shnong baroh artylli — Tyngnger bad Dewsaw, ki la lah don haduh mynta bun spah tylli ki snem.

III. KA NIAM

KA NIAM BARIM

(a) Ha ki por barim, ka shnong Tyngnger ka dei ka shnong ba pawnam namar ka jingkhlañ ha ki tukom jinglehniam. Ki briew jong ka shnong ki la long kiba sheptieng blei haduh katta katta, kaba la pynlong ia ki ki 'riew tipblei tipbriew ba la fiiewkor bad fiiewburom wat haduh ki por ka aiom thymmai, kata hadien ka snem kumba 1900. Ia ki blei ki Tyngnger ki khot ki *Phra Skit*. Ki kyrteng jong ki ki long (1) u Lei Mawklor, (2) Ka Khilam ka Ngoh, (3) Ka Ram Shandi, (4) Ka 'Lei Thaw Shnong Thaw Sandi, (5) U Ryngkew u Basa, (6) Ka Sngi ka Rashai, (7) U 'Lei Pyrthat, bad (8) Ka 'Lei Ramew.

Uei une u 'Lei Mawklor? Ka don kawei ka riat mawsiang kaba jrong hamar shilliang wah ka shnong Tyngnger shaphang Sepngi. Don ki por, khamtam kham hyn-dai ba ju iohsngew ka jinglynguh kaba kum ba ka khynñiuh jumai ba ka ju mih na kata ka thaiñ. Wei ba la dum ngaiñ ka suiñ bneng, kyrhuh sa u pyrthat bad ka 'eriong, kata u lapbah lapsan u la ther. Ka jingngeit uba rim ka long ba dei u 'Lei Mawklor uba pynlong ia kine baroh.

Ka Khilam ka Ngoh : Kane ka dei ka blei kaba runar bad kaba shyrkhei ba haba ka wan rung hapoh shnong ka pyniap ia ki briew da ki phew bad ki spah. Namar ka jinglong ba shyrkhei jong ka, ki pynkyrpang kawei ka jaka ha ka lynti bah ka ban kiew arted na shnong Tyngnger sha Mawsynram, kaba ki khot ka 'Dewkhlam. Hangne ki pynlong jingñia jingkhriam shisien shisnem ban beh khang ia ka Khilam ka Ngoh ban ym hiar shapoh shnong.

Ka Ram Shandi : Kane ka dei ka kyrteng dkhar, lehse, bad ka dei ka blei Nar. Ka nar ka long ka mar phylla ka bym don ha ka mariang hynrei da ka jingstad u barim u bajah la lah ban pynlong ia ka da kaba shu saifi na u shyiap. Ia ka nongai ia kane ka jingstad ban pynkylla nar ia u shyiap ki ai kyrteng ka 'Lei Ram Shandi.

Ka 'Lei Thaw Shnong Thaw Sandi : La iathuhkhina ba na ki por barim bajah ki briew ki ia-im ha la kajong kajong ka lynti, ki lawad ban im tang ia lade kim ju don pyrkhat pyrdai na ka bynta kiwei hynrei tang na ka bynta la ha met. Ha ka pyrthei, dap tang ka jingialeh ban iaknieth kat ia kaba ikwah ka khmat bad ba sngewmon ka mynsiem. Da ka jingisynei ki blei la pynja lad ba ki briew kin ia-lum kin ialang ha la kajong kajong ka shnong ban iashong iasah lang. Dei kane ka 'Lei Thaw Shnong kaba la ialam lynti ia ki nong-Umtynnger ban jied ia kane ka jaka ban sieh shnong ha Tyngnger bad ka la man bha baroh shilynter.

U Ryngekew U Basa : Une u long u blei uba peit uba khmih, uba da uba ker, uba ri uba sumar ia ka shnong ka thaw, ia ki briew ba kin bha kin miat, ia ki jingri jingdup bad ia ki jingrep jingriang ban lait na ka jingpynjot pynsniew ki mrad ki mreng, ki sim ki risang bad ki khfiang ki ksiah.

Ka Sngi ka Rashai : Kane ka long ka blei kaba kordde eh kaba ai jingshai bad jingsyaid ha ki por ba donkam bad kaba synshar ia ka mynsngi bad ka mynmiet khlem jingbakla, kaba iathuhkhana biang biang ia ka jingwan jingkylla ki aiom bad ia ka jingwan jingleit jingtrei jingktah u khun bynriew.

U 'Lei Pyrthat : Une u long u blei ba sngewshyrkhei uba byrngem ia u khunbynriew ba un pynduh pyndam lada um iaid ha ka lynti ka hok. U long uba ap dngong ia u bynriew ba u tang shu iaid palat ia ka hok ba la buh u barim u bajah un pom un thlieh da ka wait jong u khlem jingisynei. Une u dei u blei uba ka shnong Tyngnger hyndai ka pynlong jingduwai jingkyrpad pyrshah ia la ki nongbishai bad nongshun kiba thew sniew ia ka.

Ka 'Lei Ramew : Kane ka dei ka blei kaba sei napoh kpoh jong ka ia u symbai u rnai haba bet ba thung ia u bad kaba pynmih ia ka um ban bam ban dih u bynriew bid badi nguid noh ia kaba tam kaba lait ka bym donkam shuh ia u. Kane ka dei ka kmie trai kaba aibui umbang umthiang ia u bynriew naduh ba kha naduh ba leit noh na kane ka pyrthei.

Ha khliehshnong ka don ka jaka kaba khot ka Dukhlam (Dewkhlam) ha kaba ki la ju pynlong ki jingkhia jingkhiam shnong ba kitei ki Phra Skit shisien shisnema Kim ju jer kyrteng ha baroh phra kyrteng, ki shu ong, Ki Phra Skit. Ka

ta hi ka ktien ka la long ka jingshyrkhei ym tang ia ki trai-shnong hynrei ha ki nongwei nongar, ki marjan shnong marjan thaw. Ym lah shuh ban tip ia ka rukom kña khriam, namar hadien ba la rung ka niam Khristan ka la duh ka jing-kña shnong. Katei ka jaka Dukhlam ka la ju long ka khyn-dew kyntang ka bym bit ban shna ñing shna sem ka ban shong briew ne ka ban ri mrad ne syiar; hynrei mynta ki briew ki la iaknieh ban iathaw ñing. Ka la dap da ki ñing baroh sawdong.

(b) KA NIAM KHRISTAN HA TYNGNGER

U 'Menshnong uba rim uba donnam don kyrteng naduh shnog haduh ka Hima Shala dei U Rupe. Ka kyrteng jong u ka la paw ha ki Kular Shnong ka Hima Khyndai Shnong (Shala) ha kaba pynduh noh ia kawei ka Hat Lyba jong ka Hima ban pynsah sa tang artylli kiba long ka Hat Pdia bad ka Hat Phali. Kata ka la long ha ka snem 1879. Ym imat ba u Tymmen Rupe u la long Khristan ha kata ka por.

Ka Naim ka la ioh jaka ban rung hapoh ka shnong Tyngnger naduh ka snem 1884. Ki Khristan kiba nyngkong eh ki la long U Rupe, u Madan bad ka Dokini. La ioh report shaphang kane ha ka Jingiaseng Bah (Presbytery) kaba la long ha Shala ha ki tarik October 31 haduh November 2, 1885. U 'Men Rupe, ki ong, u dang pyndonkam borabor ia ka shanam khan wad ha ki sngi ka jinglong Khristan jong u. Ki iathubkhana ba man ka step Sngi U Trai u leit kiew na kawei sha kawei ka phyllaw ñing ki briew ban leit iathuh: "Mynta ka dei ka sngi U Blei, to iashong sngi baroh." Kata ka la long ka jingialap Gospel jong u. Ka jingialap niam Khristan ba nyngkong ka la wan na Shala. Ka jingiasoh balang ka la long bad ka Balang Mawryngkhong, u nongpeit bad nongkhmih ia ki Khristan kiba nyngkong dei u Ebanja-dist Kpa ka Esther (hadien, Rev. Ksan). La kham pynjur ia ka Jingialap hadien ka jingphah ia u Babu Sorkin Singh, uba la long Ebanjelist naduh ka snem 1890 bad kum u nonghikai artad ha Tynrong haduh ka snem 1893. Ha ka Kot Khubor ba nyngkong eh ba la pynmih da u Rev. William Williams, ha ka snem 1891, uwei u nonghikai imat ha

ka shnong Dew saw, uba kyrteng u Ramkha, u la thoh ia ka Report jong ka Shella District Meeting kaba la long ha ka 28 bad 29 tarik u bnai May 1892 kumne : "Tyngnger : Don 9 ngut ki Khristan. Ha ka sngi U Blei ki leit Jingiaseng sha Dew saw. Lada ki leh bha yn sa peit ban ai nong-hikai uwei". La ai jingkheif pat ia ka jingdon ki Khristan ha ka District Meeting kaba la long ha ka 4 tarik u December 1893 : Ha Nongtra i 21 ngut, ha Dew saw 20 ngut, ha Tyngnger 16 ngut, ha Tynrong 80 ngut bad ha Nongwar 70 ngut. Ha ka snem 1894 la don ka jingkynthoh ha katei kajuha ka Kot Khubor shaphang ki Khristan ha Tyngnger : "Ki rangbah ki la iap. Ha ka Sngi U Blei, kham eh ban ioh briew ban wan sngap tad ynda lajan miet" Na kitei ki Report bad ki jingkynthoh ngi lah ban sngewthuh maian maian ia ka jinglong ki Khristan ha kito ki sngi ba nyngkong. Ka jingkhia ka jinglong niam ka kham shong ha ki kynthei ban ia ha ki rangbah. Ki la don ki jingiathuhkhana shaphang ba ki kynthei ki la long kiba kham mih kham paw ha ki jingiaseng lang hapoh ka District Shala bad ka Presbytery ruh. Hapdeng kita ki dei kine : ka Shanimon, ka Iertait bad ka Lansuki. I kmierad jong u nongthoh i iathuhkhana ba ha ling jong i ym bit ban kyntiew sla kot kaba kumno kumno wat la ka long kaba jot kaba pei, ki fiiew sang. Lada shem kumno kumno i lyngkhot kot ba wan tynsat ha ling da ki khun ne mano mano dei ban phah noh da u nongkhia ban wan khad ia ka tyrut ka smer ban pynkhuid ia ka sang ka ma na ka ling ka sem. Ha kaba buh Skul nyngkong, ka long kaba eh katta katta ban ioh khynnah, namar ki Kmie ki Kpa ki sheptieng ia la ki khun ba ki tang shu nang pule kot kin leit long Khristan noh. La ka don ka jingpyrshah kaba haduh katta katta ia ka niam Khristan, pynban ka la nangroi suki-pa-suki. Ka Balang Khristan ha Tyngnger ka la roi kynsan ha ki sngi jong ka Ribaibal ha ki snem 1905-1907 ha kaba la pdiang sha ka Balang haduh kumba 140 ngut ki mynsiem.

Kata ka Ribaibal ia kaba ngi lah ban khot ka Jingtrei Mynsiem lane ka Jingtrei Borbah U Mynsiem jong U Blei, ka la ktah ia ka kynthun Balang baroh kawei. Ka borbah jong ka jingkhia ka la sdang naduh ba la kom ding kynsan ia u Headman ne 'Menshnong ba rangbah tam jong ka shnong uba kyrteng u Nising uba la long ruh ha kata ka por u Tym-

menabasan ka Balang. Ha kata ka por, ki Jingiaseng ki la ju
 pyndang ha lingskul kaba lah ban ngiam lehse tang kumba
 100 ngut briew. Ha kawei ka miet, hapdeng ba long Jingia-
 seng, utel u Nising u la sdang ban iam, bad hadien katto kat-
 ngam la lynnaiar jam kthang, "To thang, to thang, to thang da
 ka ding bneng": "Ko Jisu, to isynei ia nga u nongpop!" Ka
 jinglyndaiar jong u ka la long kaba jam haduh katta ba,
 kum ban ong, ki briew ka shnong baroh kawei ki la ia-
 beh. Ki la iakhot lok na ki ling ki jing ki ia-ong, "Sngap,
 sngap, ba jlang u Nising!" La pyndap ia ka lingskul bad ia
 ka phyllaw da ki briew shnong ban leit khmih aiu kaba la
 jia. Naduh kata ka miet, ki briew ki la iakhang khyrdep la
 ki ling ki sem ban leit beh sha ki Jingiaseng Khristan man
 ka miet. Ki Jingiaseng kiba jlan 6 kynta ki long kiba dang
 shibit eh. Kham bunsien ka por sdang Jingiaseng ka la long
 kumba 6 baje janmiet bad ka wai pat ha ka por kumba 2-3
 baje mynstep. Ha kita ki sngi ka jingtrei mynsiem ka la
 kem pat ia iwei i khyrnah samla iba kyrteng I Sansuki. U
 kpa jong i, u Syndonkhieñ nalar ba u long rangbah shnong
 u la ju long ruh u kynja Lyngdoh nongkalia ba kham rang-
 bah ha kito ki por. Haba don kiba la leit iathuh ha u, ha ka-
 wei ka miet, ba I Sansuki I la ioh Ribaibal ha ling skul, u la
 bitar ym don pyrthei shuh. Ia kat kata ka jahburom ia ka
 ling, ka bha ba kan iap noh. U la shim ka wait lyngkut
 bad u la leit bak bak sha lingskul ban leit pom pyniap noh
 ia kata ka khun jong u. Haba u la poi ha lingskul haba u rah
 la ki kjat ban bongang ban kiew hapoh ling, u la kumba teh
 mano re um lah khiih satia. U la ialeh katno katno um lah,
 ban rau dadien te ka lait. Haduh katno ka la jur ka jing-
 ktah ia ka mynsiem jong u bad kiba ha ling jong u da kata
 ka jingjia ym don thylliej ba lah ban iathuh. Shen shen ha-
 dien u la iehnoh ia la ka niam rim bad u la kylla Khristan
 ryngkat bad ka ling jong u baroh kawei. Hapdeng ki nong-
 ialam jong ka Ribaibal ha kito ki sngi lah ban fiiew kyrteng
 ia kine harum: Ki shynrang—U Norobar(u nonghikai Skul ba
 na Mustoh), u Rojorai, u Jimanik bad u Jekhana kiba la long
 Tymmenbasan hadien, u Hason Jones uba la long Pastor bad
 Batsai uba u khun jong u, u la long Tymmenbasan hadien.
 Ki kynthei pat ki la long I Sansuki iba la leit long nonghikai

na Syaŋia Sya hapoh Sub-District Home Mission Mihnagi bad ha Synteif hapoh Pastorate Mawsynram; I Orsuŋ, kmie u Pastor Gideon Lyngdoh bad I Sansuki ka para jong I; I Ladwan I Kmie jong u Pastor Lasping Rodborn, I Iertait bad I Jekibon. Iha la long nongialam ba kongsantam jong ka Ribaibal dei I Sansuki bad iba long kmie pat dei I Iertait. Kine baroh aragut ki la im ka jingim Khristan ba kysai, ba la ŋiewkər bad ŋiewburom da ka Balang baroh shilynter ki sngi ka jingim jong ki. Ki la leit ialap ruh kylleng ka Ri ha ki sngi ka Ribaibal. Dei tang ia kine aragut ki kynthoi ba ka Balang ka la sngewieit kyrpang, ba ha ka por ka jingkhlad noh jong ki na kane ka pyrthei, la kyntiew ia ki met jong ki sha ŋingmane shuwa ban rah sha Lum Jintep ha kajuh ka rukom kumba ki leh ia ki Tymmenbasan bad ki Pastor.

Da ka jingtrei bor bah jong ka Ribaibal, ki briew jong ka Shnong Tyngnger ki la kylla dur nadong shadong. Uwei u rangbah nongkñia bad nongkheif ksuid u la kren kumne ha kita ki sngi: "Lada ka pyrthei kan wai noh kumne kumne, baroh ki Khristan kin leit bnong!" Ka shnong Tyngnger ka la long ka Shnong kaba donnam ha kito ki sngi namar ka jinglong shitylli, ka jingiaieit paralok, ka jinglong-sngur mynsiem bad shisha jong ki briew naduh ki nongialam jong ka haduh u paidbah. Ka kynthun Ribaibal ka la mih na shnong ban leit ialap kylleng ki Balang ka Presbytery Sohra-Shala. Shabar la ka jong ka Presbytery ki la poi sha Laitlyngkot, Kyndiar, Nohwet, Mawlynnong hapoh ka Presbytery Shillong Ri War Sepngi, bad sha ki Balang ha Sor Shillong. Shabar la ka Ri ki la poi shaduh Sylhet ha ka por ba u Sahep Pyngwern Jones u la long Missionery hangto.

Ki soh ka Ribaibal ki la mih shibun. U Hason Jones, u khynnah samla ba syiang ryndang ha ki jingrwai u la sdang ban leit shongskul ha M. E. School Laitkynsew haba u la sdang rangbah. Hadien ba u la wan phai na Laitkynsew u la hikai khyndiat por ha Tyngnger hi, bad nangta u la leit pule Theology ha Sohra ha ka snem 1912. Tang shu wan phai u la trei kum u Nonghikai ha Tyngnger da ki phew snem. La Ordain Ebanjelist ia u ha ka snem 1919 ha ka Assembly Wahiajer bad u la shakri ia ka Skul bad ka Balang

haduh ka snem 1938, ha kaba la khot ia u ban leit/trei ia ka kam Superintendent jong ka Lyngkha Khawkham ka District Shala ban shong ha Mawsynram. Ka Balang Tyngnger ka la ialeh ban bat ia u bad ka la shah sngewbha tad haduh ba ka District Shala ka la kular ban thung Pastor artat ia u. U la kynriah na Tyngnger ban leit shong ha Mawsynram ha ka snem 1943. U la long u kpa ia ka Balang bun phew snem, bad ha ka jingkhmih jong u ka Balang ka la roi bad ka la im ha ka jingkhlañ.

Ha ki snem kiba kham shadien, ha ka snem 1912, ki kmie ki kpa ka Balang ki la khiih jingmut ban phah shongskul ia la ki khun. La ialeit 10 ngut ban pule ha ka M. E. School ba la seng thymmai da I Babu Fredlin Roy ha Disong Shala. Ha ka snem 1915 la kynriah noh sha ka Skul M. E. ha Laitkynsew bad na kine 10 ngut tang kine kiba la pass Matric: u Nobulist, u Jobermohon, u Trevore bad u Wendromohon. U Nobulist ha ba u la dep ialeh ia ka B. A. u la shim ia ka kam hikai Skul ha Lower Primary School ha Tyngnger bad hadien pat u la trei kum u Headmaster ka M. E. School haduh ki sngi ka jinglong tymmen jong u. U la long Wadadar ha Hima lai snem bad hadien u la long ruh u Tymmenbasan ha ka Balang Tyngnger. Tang arngut kiba la pass B. A., u nongthoh bad u Jobermohon; u nongthoh u la leit pynbit ia ka B. D. ha Serampore bad u Jobermohon pat ia ka B. L. ha Gauhati. U nongthoh u la phai ban trei kum u Ebanjelist ha la ka Balang naduh ka snem 1929 bad la thung Pastor ia u ha ka snem 1934 bad u la shakri ia ka Pastorate haduh ba ka Synod ka la khot ia u ban trei kum u Executive Secretary jong ka ha ka snem 1953. U Jobermohon pat u la trei kum u Pleader ha Shillong bad kum u Session Judge ka District Council nyngkong ha Shillong, nangta ha Jowai haduh ka snem 1972. Kiwei kiwei pat kiba la pyndep ia ka Matric kiba la mih hadien, ki la long: u Dr. Sorindro Bonney uba la pass ia ka L. M. P. (Licentiate Medical Practitioner) na Dibugarh, uba la trei kum u Sub-Assistant Surgeon hapoh ka Sorkar katto katne snem bad hadien u la trei kum u Private Doctor haduh ka sngi ka jingiap. U Wendromohon Rodborne u la pass I. A. bad u la trei ia ka kam Sorkar haduh ba u la ioh pension

na ka Sorkar kum u Head Clerk ha Kashari u Deputy Commissioner ha Shillong. U Hoslin Rinborne u la pass B. A. bad u la trei kam Sorkar tang khyndiat snem bad hadien kata u la trei kam business la ka jong kaba bun syrtap U Rev. Gideon Lyngdoh hadien ba u la pass Matric u la hikai Skul, nangta u la leit pule Theology ha Sohra bad haba u la mih nangta u la shakri ia ka Balang kum u Headmaster jong ka M. E. School Laitkynsew bun snem, la khot ia u ban long u Pastor ha ka Pastorate Tyngnger ha ka snem 1961. I Miss Diwbitis Lyngdoh I para u Rev. G. Lyngdoh, I la pass B. A., B. T. I la pynlut la ka jingim ha kaba hikai Skul ha Laitkynsew M. E. School bad ha Khasi Jaintia Presbyterian High School ha Shillong bad nangta shipor kum I Headmistress ka Proceeding High School ha Mawthengkut R1 Lyngngam. U Brenlistar hadien ba u la pass Matric u la trei kum u Nonghikai ha ka Proceeding M. E. School ha Tyngnger bad haba u la pass ia ka B. A u la trei kam Sorkar bad nangta u la phai pat sha ka kam hikai Skul. U Rev. Lasping Rodborne hadien ba u la pass Matric u la hikai Skul, nangtau la leit pule L. Th. bad haba u la pass u la trei kum u Probationary Pastor ha Jakrem, nangta u la leit trei kum u Headmaster ka M. E. School ha Mawthengkut bad nangta u la rung biang sha ka kam Pastor ha kaba la Ordain ia u ha ka snem 1963 ha ka Pastorate Sohiong Kine baroh ki dei ki biew ba la mih shuwa ba la seng ia ka M. E. School ha ka snem 1950

IV KA JINGROI JINGSAN JONG KA SHNONG:

Ka long kaba donkam bad kaba myntoi ban pyrkhat, mutdur bad kynmaw shaphang ki sngi barim jong ki kmie bad ki kpa tymmen barim bajah jong ngi. U nongthoh u lah ban jer ia la ka pateng haduh 10-12 pateng bynriew ka ban poi sha ka 400 snem ei ei; hynrei u dang lah ban fiew ia ki mynsiem briew kiba mih na ka Kiaw Tymmen ba nyingkong tam katba lah ban tip, bad kita kin long ym palat ia ka 100 ngut. Toi la dei ban khmihlynti ba kin don da ki hajar bad ki phiew hajar ki khun ki ksiew ba la sei symbai ha ki katta pateng bynriew. Ha ka Shnong Tyngnger, ha ka snem 1600, lehse, ki briew kin don kumba 200 ngut, hynrei hadien kumba 400 snem ki don tang kumba 500-600 ngut. Balei ? Donkam ia ki myllung ban shong pyrkhat ban buh ki ktien myllung synei ia ka jynjar jyntrah ba ki kmie tymmen bad ki kpa tymmen jong ngi ki la iakynduh.

Bunsien ki jingiapkhlam ha ki Shuong Ri War ki shait jia. Kita ki la long da ki jingpang pynhar (Kholera), Suhot, Niangthylliew, Pangshit, Khieshoh Iong bad kiwei kiwei. Haba iakynduh bad ki jingjia kiba kum kita, ki briew ki iaphet krad kylleng sha ki khlaw ki btap, bad tong teng ki kyniah sha ki katto katne tylli ki jaka kiba kylla shuong thymmai. 'Ha Tyngnger hi ha ka snem 1918-19, ka la poi ka khlam Pangshit kaba ki khot ka Pangshipai ha kaba ki briew ki la iap 37 ngut tang hapdeng kumba ar bnai. Katta ngut ka jingiap ka la jia ia ka shnong kaba don tang kumba 300 ngut ki briew. Ha ki por ba wan ka jingpang fiangthylliew, ki khot ia kane ka jingwan jngoh u syiem, bad ki briew ki fiew bha bok ia kiba ioh pang da kane. Ki iathuh ba haduh ki por khynfiuh jumai bah (1897), ka dang don kawei ka dustur ba lada jia ba ioh jingpang fiangthylliew mano mano ha ka shnong, ki phah ia la ki khun ban leit khoh ia ki tharew prum ban jliah bad bam ruh khnang ban ioh syiem kloï. Ha ka por mynta hi, haduh ka snem kumba 1950, tang shu poi ki bnai April (Iaiong), May (Jumang) la donkam ban iakhreh thiah pang na ka

khieshoh malaria. Ha ka jinglong kaba kum kane, ka jing-iap ka ju rong noh ia ki mynsiem briew haduh ba hapoh ka shisnem, bunsien ka jia ba ki bun kiba iap ban ia kiba kha. Kata ka long ka daw jong ka jingrit ki shnong Ri War. Ka don ka jingroi kynsan mynta dang 20-30 snem. Ha Shnong Tyngnger hi, ki kynthei ki ban ioh khun palat ia ka hynriew ngut ki fiar eh; bad lada ki ioh hynriew ngut ruh kiba kham bun ki ioh bat tang marshiteng ne duna.

Ha ki por barim ki briew ki shong ha ki ling ba la shng khamtam eh da ki sieij, ki tyrpait diengkwa, ki tyrpait tiai bad tyrpait sieij, ka jingsop ka long borabor da u tynriew; kim ju tip ia ka jingsop phlang. Ki ling ki sem ki shait long kiba khuid bha, kiba lait iyer na baroh sawdong ka ling bad napoh khrum ruh. Ki briew ki long kiba leh khuid, ba fiar eh ban don ka sngi ha kaba ki pep ban sum ban sleh haba ki koi ki khiah. Ki briew ha ki por hyndai kim don mar shibun ha ling ha sem. Ki jaiñ ki khyndiat eh, tang mar kawei-ar marwei marwei. Ki shynrang tang kawei-ar ki jaiñsling bad jaiñ tawah kiba ka jingheh kan long tang kumba shida la lai ne sawpruh; ki kynthei pat, samla bad tymmen tang i jaiñsem na syngkat arsut iba kynian tang kumba shipruh bad iwei i jaiñ kyrshah ban shu tap ia ka met malu mala. Haduh ki sngi ba kha ia ngi dang don ki tymmen shynrang, ki bym don sopti ban phong bad ki tymmen kynthei ruh ki bym pat don kurta (shimi), ki tap ia ka met da ka jaiñpien kaba naduh tohtit arsut. Imat ka kup jaiñ kup nep ka la sdang kylla naduh ba ki Phareng, khamtam ki Missionery ki la wan poi sha kane ka Ri. Ka don ka jingiathukkhana tymmen kaba ong, ba haba u Ganga Singh Syiem 23 shnong, uba shong ha Tyngnger, u la leit iashem bad ki dohlieh (Phareng ka East India Company ha Chhatak), u la jalam bad ka kynthun ki riethma kiba bat bad la ki waitlam, ki sum, ki ryntieh bad ki khnam, ki riam tang da ki jaiñslieng bad i jaiñtawah iba lehse ki pli haba ki sum ki sleh, ki da shad mastieh kum ki nongiapom harud shyiap. Kata ka la long ha ka snem kumba 1780 eiei. Pyrkhat, ba lada ka long kumita arspah snem mynshuwa, kumno ka la long lai spah saw ipah snem shuwa kata?

Ka bam ka diñ jong ki briew palat ia ki shispah snem mynshuwa ka la long da u Krai ('rai t'ong), u 'Raitruh, ka Shitew, u Phankaro, ki Phankýrsiew bun jait bad kyrhai ka doñ bad dohkha. Khamfiar ba kin bam ja, hamar kim kham rep kba. Kaba ki ioh khaw ka long teng teng haba ki leit hat. Kim ju don mluh ban bam, ki pynlong mluh da ka dpei sieij lung Ban ong lei lei ia ki sharak, kim ju don. Ym pat don umphniang sharak shispah snem mynshuwa. Dang ha i kpa jong u nongthoh la iathuh ba u la iohi nyngkong ia ka umphniang sharak ha Hat Shala, khyndiat snem shuwa u jumai bah, ba uwei u briew u pyni da kaba theh khyndiat ha ki dieng bad tang shu pyudei ding ka meh. Hangta u paid leit hat u la lum ban peit kai ia kata ka um ba ka meh ding. Haba ka poi nyngkong ka umphniang sharak ha ki shnong Ri War thaifí Sohra, ki khot ia ka ka Umsait Mrad, namar kim ju nang pyndonkam sharak, hynrei ki thied ia ka kum ka dawai ban suit ia ki mrad-ri haba ki mong ki myn-saw. Ka rukom bam jong ki briew ka long kaba synlar shibun. Kim ju don ka shet sdieh. Bun kaba shu thang bad syang ban ia kaba shet. Ki khiew ki pliang na ri dkhar rub kim pat mih; ki la pyndonkam da ki khiew Ranei bad ki khiew Larnai. Haba u nongthoh u dang khynnah u la iohi ia u khiew Larnai ha la ting kmierad. Ki fiiew kordor shibun ah ia kita ki khiew. Ka shnong Larnai ka don ha Ri Jaintia hajan ka Shnong Wahiajer

Ka Shong Tyngnger ka don byata ha ki lai tylli ki Hat: kawei ka dei ka Hat Pdia ha Shala bad ka Hat Phali, kawei pat ka Hat Mawthap hajan Mawdon. Ka jingiadie iathied hyndai ha kine ki hat ka la long da kaba ki shu iapeifi, na ka liang jong ki ki leit kit sha hat u soh, u tynpew, u sying, u shynrai. Da kine ki iapli khaw, dohkha bad hadien pat ka mluh, ka umphniang na ki dkhar. Haba ka tam ne duna shiliang shiliang ki pyndonkam ban iasiew iatda da ki sbai kiba ki pynlong peisa. Kine ki sbai (Cowries) ki dei ki kynja jingaop mattah um kiba fit ba ki ioh na ki rud duriaw. U Sir Edward Gait ha ka kitab jong u "A History of Assam" (sa 330), u ong ba 5, 120 tylli ki sbai ki iaryngkat shityangka, lane shipeisa 64 tylli lane 16 kynda. Ha ki por ba u nongthoh u dang khynnah, kata, kumba 1910 eiei ki

dang soh ki sbai ha la ling ba la buh ha tyndong sieij ha tym-
pan. La don iwei i tymmen ba ki hiew iba riwspah i sei ha
phylaw uwei u khiew khyndew ba dap shateng khiew da ki
sbai. Naduh ka por khynduh jumai bah, kim ju pyndon-
kam shuh ia king ki sbai, ki la leit kam da ki tyngka-anna-
peisa. Ha kito ki sni, khyndiat snem hadien ka snem 1900, i
Pastor Dufferine Galyne iba la ju pyniaid jingkhafi pateng,
I ju ong, "San anna ki pusha ha ka mona la long thaw hat!"
Ka jingtrei jingtah jong ki briew ka la long tang ban dap ka
bam, Kim ju pyrkhaf ban ioh spah, tang dap ka bam shisnem
ka la siang. U soh u pai bad u kwai u tynpew ki mih
kham hadien. Dei ha ki aiom ba ki briew ki la sdang thung
soh thung tynpew ba ki la sdang ryntih ban bam ja bam
khaw, ki la kham iaioh tyngka peisa.

A. KA JINGHIKAI SKUL

Kumba la iathuh sha khmat, shuwa ka snem 1891,
ym pat don skul. U 'Men Rupe uba la ju mih khmat
ia ka shnong ha ki kam hima, naduh ki Dorbar 9 Shnong,
ki Dorbar 12 Shnong bad ki kam hajir Kashari ha
Shillong u la long u bym-nang kot nang sla, ki jingsoi
kyrteng jong u ki la long da kaba shu shon kti; hynrei pyn-
ban ha kaba iasaid mokoduma u lah ban kdew ia ki kot ki sla
tang da kaba shu peit, khmih bad ioh ki khmat. La iathuh-
khana kumta da I Babu Joab Solomon Dubasia, haba u dang
im. Ka skul pule ba thikna ka la sdang naduh ki snem u ju-
mai bah ter ter, bad ym pat shym don ki klass pule ba thikna
wat haduh ka snem 1912, ka snem ha kaba 10 ngut ki khy-
nah ba la kham san ki la mih ban leit pule ia ka klass III bad
Klass IV ha Disong Shala. Lah ban ong ba naduh ka
snem thma-bah (1914) ka skul ka la iaaid kham ryntih ba la
don ki khyannah kiba la poi ka jingpule haduh Klass III;
hynrei tang khyndiat eh kiba la mih ban leit pule shabar
shnong. Ha ka Snem 1928-29, la pyrshang ban pynmih ia
ka Klass IV, ka Upper Primary Class ba la khot ha kata ka
nos; hynrei kam shym la neh slem namar ka Mission kam lah
ai nonghikai uba siang. Ka M. E. School kaba myata ka
a sdang naduh ka snem 1950 hadien ka jingaleh kaba jur.

Ha ki arsnem kiba nyngkong la kyrshan ia ka tang uwei u nonghikai ba thikna, u Bridar Rose. Ha ka snem kaba lai, da ka jingialeh kaba jur la lah ban pynithuh ia ka ha ka Sorkar bad la ai jingiarap de khyndiat khyonsoit. La phah ban ialeh M.E. nyngkong saw ngut bad baroh sawngut ki la pass. Kiba la pass M.E. nyngkong jong ka skul dei u Phrang Bonsen Marwein, u Jendro, ka Meribon Rodborne oad ka Eltimai Saiborne. Kine ki la pass ha ka snem 1952. Ka Skul ka la iaid beit iaid thikna hapoh ka jinghikai I Barou Nobulist Bonney, ba la pynmih ki khyannah ba pass M.E. man ka snem haduh ba I la iehnoh kam na ka jinglong tym men ha ka snem 1972.

B. KA JINGSYNSHAR SHNONG :—

Yn sa iathuh shuh shuh shaphang ka jingsynshar shnong ha ka jingiadei kam hima sima. Hangne yn pyni tang ia ki dustur barim ba la pyniaid ia ka shnong haduh ka jingwan ka Aiom Jinglailuid hapoh ka District Council. Ka shnong ka don haduh phra ngut ki Headmen ne 'Men-shnong ba la ithuh da ka Hima. Nalor jong ki ki don phra ngut ki Rangbah Shnong kiba ju don ryngkat bad ki Headmen ha ki jingbishar kam jong ki. Ki Headmen ki rai ia ki kam baroh hadien ka jingiapyshait kaba biang bad ki Rangbah Shnong. Haba la ieng ka nia hapideng ka Dorbar ki Headmen bad ki rangbah Shnong, ka rai ka dei ban long kumta bad ki Headmen kin shu soi beit ia kata ka rai. Ha kiba kham mynshuwa, tang ka ktien ym ju don jingsoi, ia kaba la rai, la rai. Kane ka kham don jingiadei bad ki kynja mamla ne iakajia majia ba mih hapoh ka shnong ka thaw. Nalor ka Dorbar ki Headmen bad ki Rangbah Shnong ka don sa ka Dorbar Paidbah, ha kaba ki iakren bad pynbeit shaphang baroh ki kam ba iadei bad u paidbah ka shnong ka thaw bad ki kam ba iadei bad ki bar shnong. Ha ki por ba mynshuwa la ju don kawei ka ling shong dorbar kaba ki khot ka Tyngkit ne Sakub (Shyngkub); ynda ha ki por ba hadien, haba ka Mission ka dawa ia ki shnong ba ki dei ban ai lingskul lada ki kwah skul, ka Dorbar shnong ka la thaw ka lingskul kaba hen ha kaba ki pynlong dorbar artad.

Naduh kata, la duhi ka Sakub; ha ka jaka jong ka ta pynieng da ka 'lingskul Primary kaba dang neh haduh mynta.

Ha ki por ba mynshuwa, u nongjari dorbar dei uwei na ki Headmen, bad ynda hadien hadien ka shnong ka sa da buh da uwei 'u kynja Sangot u ban pynbna ne jari shaphang ki kam baroh ba mih ha ka shnong ka thaw. Ki ju aiwai ia ka kam Sangot shisien man ka snem, ka dor ka shait long hapdeng Rs. 20/— bad Rs. 50/— shisnem. Ha ki jingia-shong dorbar ha Sakub, haba slap, lane ha Pyndem (ka phyllaw Sakub) haba rang ka bneng, ki ju sdang dorbar da kaba shu khot briew ynda la don 5-10 ngut kiba la poi briew. Ka rukom jingkhoh ka long da kine ki ktien, "Wo-baro-baro-baro, — Ku!" Ki pyrta arsien arsien shisien kynnoh. Nalor-kata, ban pynkloi ka jingwan, ki ju buh da ka dorbar shikhra ka 'iad sapoh bad shikhiew ka um, kawei ka snait bad kawei ka maloi. Kito kiba kham long 'riew tymmen kiba bat ia kine ki khot briew artad nalor ka baro-baro-baro, ki ong pat, "lawan kloi, ka jingdih ka la don!" Kat kiba la nang poi ki ialeit ban dih ia kata ka kyiad, bad kat bym pat lut, wat la hapdeng ba la iakren kam, ki iaikhot kito kiba bat ia ka kyiad, ba kat kiba mon ki lah ban leit dih. Haba u nongthoh u dang khynnah u la iohi ia kane da la ki khmat. Ki nongdih ki dej tang ki 'riewtymmen, kiba lehse kiba 50-60 snem ka rta. Kiba kham samla kim ju dih kyiad bad ka don ka jingñiew khlemakor ba uno uno un dih kyiad ha khmat u kñi u kpa, u tymmen u san. Ka dor shikhiew ka 'iad sapoh ka ju long ha kata ka por hapdeng shityngka bad artyngka. Ki ju siew ia kane na ka Phon Shnong.

Ym ju da don President ne Chairman ha ki dorbar shnong, ki Headmen hi ki long ki President. Uwei na ki u shim la ka jingfalam da kaba shu iakynñiat para ma ki hangta hi haba iashong dorbar. Ki nongkren dorbar ki shait long borabór ki Headmen bad ki Rangbah Shnong. Niar ch ban don napdeng ki paidbah ki ban kren. Shisien ba la kren ki longkñi longkpa, baroh ki khun ki pyrsa ki pyndem. Kum ka nuksa yn pyni da kawei ka jingshong dorbar paidbah. Ha kata ka dorbar la iakren shaphang iano ban iajied

Wadadar na ki arngut — uwei u Wadadar rim, bad uba thymmai pat u dei u yiewdonburon ba la nang la stad. La don ka jinglakhun kaba jur hapdeng arliang, kiwei ki noi sha uba rim bad kiwei sha uba thymmai. Ka dorbar ka la sangewthuh lupa ba lada noh sha kano kano ka liang, dei ban bat ia ka jinglong shitylli jong ka shnong kumba ka la ju long pateng-la-pateng. Ki jingiaainia ki la long kiba khaifi ba baroh arliang; ki Headmen ki la kham noh sha uba rim bad ki Rangbah Shnong ba dang kham samla ki la noh sha uba thymmai. Haba ym lah jop shuh ka nia jong kano kano ka liang, uwei u Headman ba kham rangbah u la ai ka rai kaba kum kane: "Mynta ngiu iarai ba ngin ialeit baroh sha uba rim, bad jar u bym kohnguh yn Aiew ia uta uba beifi dorbar". U la phai de sha ki paralok Headmen u ong artad, "Dei ne em kumta", ki la pynbud de ki ong, "Dei!" Kumta ka dorbar ka la wai. Ha kaba thung Wadadar mynno mynno, shisien ba la noh liang ka shnong Tyngnger, kata la ksan beit. Kata ka la long namar ym don jingiapra. Shisien ba la rai ka dorbar kumta ka la iaid.

Ki don katto katne tylli ki jait kam shnong kiba ki Headmen bad ki Rangbah shnong kim lah ban shu rai khlem ka dorbar shnong. Hapdeng ki kam kiba kum kita, kiba kongsan ki long (1) Ki jingiakit jabah ia u synthiang u bynhei; (2) Ki jingiatrei lang u paidbah ka shnong; (3) Ki adong shnong kiba thymmai.

(1) *Ki jingiakit synthiang*. Ka shong Tyngnger ka don katto katne tylli ki kam bar shnong kiba ka donkam ban kit da ka bor briew bad da ka bor tyngka peisa. Ka don ki mokoduma ia ki khappud baroh sawdong ka Elaka kiba la ia khyllie bun bunsien. Kita ki khappud ki dei bad u Sandi Dew saw, u Sandi Lyngkhom, u Sordar Sinai Mawshynrut bad u Syiem Mawsynram. Nalor ki mokoduma khappud, ka don sa kiwei pat ki hok ban da kiba ka dei ban aieh da ki Mokoduma ha Kashari u Deputy Commissioner. Kita ki mokoduma ki la long (a) Ki Tyngnger bad Dew saw yrshah ia ka Nongtrai halor ka khyndew shnong kaba ki hok ka Phrangkarah; (b) Ki Tyngnger bad ki Dew saw yrshah ia ka Lawbah shaphang kawei ka u Seng kaba ka hok ka khyndew ka Sazan a Pari. (c) Ka khyndew

Hynriewhew Seng kaba iadei bynta lang ka Shaong Tyng-
 nger, ka shaong Sinai bad ka shnong Thieddieng kaba don
 ha khappud ka Hima Mawdon; bad (d) ka Ri Sawshnong
 kaba don bynta ka shnong Tyngnger, ka shnong Dewsay, ka
 shnong Nongtrai bad ka shnong Lyngkhom-Sinai (shibynta)
 pyrshah ia u Sirdar Dwara Nongtymmen, kaba la pynhap
 ha ki snem kiba hadien hapoh ka Hima u Sidar Dwara da
 ki rai ki Deputy Commissioner. Ka Shnong hi ka don la ka
 kynja Masul ne Pynshok ba ka ju shim na ka khrong na u soh,
 u tympeu, u kwai, ka sla-tyrpat bad u sohmrit khlaw ha
 kine ki snem kiba hadien. Kane ka masul bunsien kam ju
 lah ban dap ia kiwei kiwei ' i jingpyalut pynsep ba donkam
 jong ka shnong. Ha bym dap, ka rukom ka long ban
 khrong shipiah ne shitynka na uwei-pa-uwei u shynrang
 briew ba la fiiew baisngi bad mar shiteng na ki ting ki
 riewkynthei.

(2) Ka shnong ka don artylli ki jingkieng bah ban
 pun man ka snem; ka jingkieng Mawsyntem bad Weingit
 kiba donkam shisien man ka snem ha ka lynti Hat Maw-
 thap bad ka jingkieng Photlyih ha ka lynti Hat Pdia ne Hat
 Shala kaba donkam pun kyliang snem bad ka shnong
 Dewsaq. Nalor kine ki jingkieng ka shnong ka pynlut por
 shisngi shisnem ban shna ia ka lynti iew sha Iew Mawsyn-
 ram, shisngi ban pynbha ia ki lynti pohshnong bad pun ar-
 tat ia ka jingkieng rit ban leit sha Lyngkhom, shisngi ban
 pun shynghiar shnong—ban pynpoi ia ka umdih sha ki ar-
 tylli ki dong jong ka shnong. Ka shnong kam ju pep ban
 pynlut saw ne san sugi man ka snem na ka bynta ki lynti
 bad umdih. Hynrei naduh ba la ioh Jinglajitluid kane ka la
 nang tlut nang tlut, ba ha ka aiom mynta la kham shanih
 tang ha ki Grant Sorkar ban pynbiang ia kitei ki jingdawa.
 Ka rukom ha kaba japun jingkieng ka long ba uwei-pa-
 uwei ha la fiiew rangbah u dei ban pynmih ha jaka uwei
 u skong bad 15 tylli ki jyrm rit lang 10-12 tylli ki jyrm beh.
 Shanhang ki dieng, ki ju jatrei paidhal. Ka por pun jing-
 kieng ka dei kawei ka sngi tamsa jong ka shnong ha kaba
 kiba la san la rangbah ki trei la ki jong ki jong ki kam kat-
 ba ki khynnah ki japeitkai bad ki iangki kum ki ban ha ki
 lawei rit kiba marian baroh baroh shisngi. Kat kiba la lah

ban laid, filar eh u kynja shynrang briew u ban ym leit Mar sha ka jak pun jyangkieng. Ha kine ki jingiatrei paidbah jong ka shnong ki buh da ka kuna ka kaitia uba pep; hynrei ki pyllait ia uno uno uba leit shim dawai bad uba leit thied khaw na hat, bym don khaw bam shuh ha ling. Kito kiba kit kam shnong, kum kaba leit dorbar hima, ne sha kino kino ki jait kam bym da kheif baisngi, ki lah, lada ki mon, ban dawa sngi ban pyllait ia ki na kitei ki kam paidbah. Ha ki jingiatrei paidbah baroh, dei ki Headmen ne Tymmen Shnong kiba khmih bad synshar. Ki lah ban pynhap kuna ia uno uno uba shongkai khlem trei ne u bym treh trei ia kano kano ka kam haba la phah ia u.

Haba iashong dorbar paidbah, don da ka kuna ba la buh ia ki bapep.

K. KA JINGPYNBIT KAM SHNONG

Ia ki shynrang briew baroh ha ka shnong ki ju fiw saw kyrdan. Kita ki long: ki *Anabalik*, ki *Rangbuh*, ki *Rangbah Shnong* bad ki *Tymmen Shnong*. Ki *Anabalik*, ki dei kito baroh kiba hapoh kumba 16 snem, kaba ki khot ha ka ktien Phareng ki *Minor*. Ki ne ki dei ki khynnah bym pat don jingteh eiei ha ki kam-shnong kam thaw, bad kim pat donhok eiei ban dawa na ka shnong ka thaw. Ki *Rangbah* ki dei baroh ki shynrang kiba la palat ia ka 16 snem antad. Shisien shisnem ka dorbar shnong ka bishar ia ki khynnah samla shynrang baroh mano kiba la bit ban kyntiew sha ka jinglong rangbah. Shisien ba la kyntiew ia ki sha kane ka kyrdan, ki ioh ia ka hok ban mihkhmat ha ka dorbar shnong, ki ioh ruh ia ka hok ban ioh baisngi marryngkat bad kiba la rangbah ha ki kam baisngi ne bylla sngi, ne ki kam iakit iabah, iatrei iaktah ha ki kam shnong kam thaw baroh. Haba ka dorbar ka la jied kumta ia ki, ynda mynmiet ka por knmba 8 ne 9 baje ki ju phah pyrtia shnong naduh khlieh shnong haduh traishnong ban jer kyrteng ia kita ki rangbah thym mai, ba ka shnong ka thaw baroh kawel kan tip. U sohshnong sohshaw uba wan poikha polman um donhok ei ei ban dawa ia ka jinglong traishnong, ka dorbar ruh kam donhok ei ei ban dawa dabi ei ei na u ha ki synfiang ki

bynhei, ki kam kit kam bah, katba um pat loh khun. Tang shu loh khun ka don ka jingdawa ia u ba u dei ban iasoh shnong noh bad ban pyllait noh ia ka jinglong rangbah na ka shnong, trai jong u. Lada u mon u lah ban bat ia baroh ar ki jinglong traishnong. U bym don khun don kti u ju tyrwa hi ia lade. ban iasoh shnong noh hadien ba u la shong la sah ar-lai snem palat. Ki *Rangbah Shnong* ki don tang haduh phra ngut ba la jied borabor da ka dorbar bad pynskhem da ki Tymmen Shnong. Kine ki jatrei bynrap bad ki Tymmen Shnong ha ki komiti pyrkhath ia ki kam shnong kan thaw shuwa ban wan rah sha ka dorbar paidbah. Ki Tymmen Shnong kim lah ban rai ia kino kino ki jingiakajia hapoh shnong pohthaw lynda don ryngkat bad ki Rangbah Shnong. Ha ki kam shnong kam thaw baroh, dei kine ki rangbah shnong kiba iarap ia ki Tymmen Shnong bad kiba kitkhlieh ia ka jingsngew u paidbah.

D. KITYMMEN SHNONG

Ia kine ki ju khot ki Headmen ha ka aiom mynta naduh ba la wan synshar ia ka ri jong ngi da ki Phareng. Kine ki dei ban don phrangut lane duna haba jia da ka jingiap jongno jongno hisien ba la thung ia ki, ki sah kumta baroh shir'ta. Kine ki dei ki khliehduh jong ka shnong kiba bat ia ka iktiar ka jinglong sandi. Kano kano ka shnong kaba ym don Headmen, ka duh ka bor sandi jong ka. Kine ki Headmen ki bat ia ka shab (Seal) jong ka shnong ka thaw Shaphang une u Sandi yn sa pyini shuh shuh ha ki sla kiba shadien. Ki Headmen ki long ki nongrai ia ki kam Mokoduma baroh. Haba don kano kano kaba iarai arliang, mar-ryngkat, ki dei ban phah ia kata ka Rai sha ka Dorbar Hima, kaba long ka Dorbar ki Arphewlai Shnong ha ki pot kham hyndai bad ka Dorbar Kyndai Shnong ha ki por ba kham hadien, (yn sa batai hadien ia kine ki Dorbar Hima). Ia kine ki Tymmen Shnong ka thung hi ka Dorbar Shnong, ki Wadadar lane ki Syiem hyndai kim ju iakorbar ia kane ka kam. Ha kaba thung ia ki ka da don da ka dustur ka-ba thikna. Naduh hyndai hynthai, ym ju don jingbna eief ba don jingiasoh bad kano kano ka jinglehniam. Ka long

beit ka kam dorbar shnong kaba don bynta baroh u paid rangbah. Ym ju lohngew ba la ju don Elekshon ha Shnong Tyngnger naduh ki por barim, la ka songrim ka long kaba syrim Elekshon hi. Haba jia ha donkam ban thung Headmen nq, ki Headmen kiba dang sah ryngkat bad ki Rangbah Shnong ki lapyrkhat lang uno, ne kino kiba bit. Ka mat kaba nyngkong bad kaba kongsan kaba ki ju shim pyrkhat ka dei ka jinglong babha, bad kaba ar pat ka jingdon jingom jong u briew, bad kaba lai pat ka jingnang jingthit jong u. Ki daw jong kine ki laitylli ki jinglong ki long kumne:— U briew uba bha u dei uta u bym don jingbudnam kaba kumno kumno ruh ha ki jingiadei parabriew, uba kylluid jingmut, uba sngewlem bad kloiban iarap ia kiwei. U briew badon baeni u kham lajt por ban kit ia ki kam shnong kam thaw bad u kham lajt na ki jingpynshoi. Ka jingnang jingthit kam dei ha ka thoh ka tar; hynrei ka jingsnewthuh bad ka jingnang ban iakorbar ia ki kam dorbar Shnong bad dorbar Hima.

Haba la jied 'Menshnong iano iano, donkam ban pyniap sniang uwei lane ar katba rai ka dorbar. Ki khot ia uta u sniang u 'Niang Shnong. Ka dustur ba ju leh ia kane ka long kumne harum. Ki rangbah jong ka shnong ki iashongsngi baroh, ki iashong dorbar ban lapynbeit ia kino kino ki kam baroh katba donkam. Ha kane ka Dorbar ki pynbna ia ka kyrteng u Tymmen Shnong thymmai bad ki thung briew ruh ban leit kem sniang bad ban ot ban pharia ia uta u sniang ha ka rukom kat kum ka dustur. Ka hok ban dung iap ia u sniang ka ling ka jong uwei na ki 'Men shnong bad ban iarap da uno uno u Rangbah Shnong iada donkam. Ha kaba ot ia u sniang ca don ka jingkheif kaba bniah bha ia ki shyrang baroh ba la long rangbah, ia ki tymnum ling baroh, bad ia ki rangli kiba khlem khun khlem ksiew kiba shong ha la jong i ling. Nangta ki sa kheif ruh katno dkhot yn ot ia uta u sniang. Ka jingkheif ka long kaba ryrkhing bha.

Ka jingshim dkhot ia u sniang ka ju long ha kane ka rukom, ki pyrkhat ar bynta, kawei ki khot ka Don Tymmen kawei pat ki khot ka Don Paidbah, la ka Don Tymmen ki shim (1) Ka kshong shibynta na ka lai bynta long u sniang.

2) Ka khleih mairshiong, (3) Kawel ka lbong, (4) Uwei u jew budlum, (5) Kawel ka ngah, (6) Ka saming khlieh (snep shalangmat) baroh kawel, (7) U thyllieij, (8) Ki khyllai baroh artylli, (9) U khlab, (10) Ka nirbah (11) Shibynta na ki lai bynta ka dohsnam, (12) U klongsham, (13) Shiteng na ka snep kpoh, (14) U Sohkhia bad, (15) Shibynta na ki lai bynta u dohnud. Na katei ka Doh Tymmen ki ai lem ia ki Rangbah Shnong shibynta na ki lai bynta na ka kshong, ka khleifi, ka lbong, u lamjew bad ka dohsnam.

Ka bynta kaba sah baroh ki khot ka Doh Paidbah. Ia kane ka bynta ki shim kyrpang kyrpang ia ka kshong, ka khleifi, ka 'neppoh, ka khlieh, ki kti ki kjat, u lamjew, u dohnud, u tor, ka dohsnam bad kiwei kiwei; ia kine ki bynta ha ki phew bad ki spah bynta katba don ki khlieh rangbah, ki tymnum ling bad ki rangli. Donkam ia kine, baroh ban suh ha u lwar uba ki khot u syrni. Shibynta ka long shisyrni. Ia ka doh tam haba la suh ha ki syrni ki khot ka doh biri. Haba la pyinkhreh baroh nadong-shadong ki lum ia ka dorbar paidbah ban iaioh la kajong kajong ka bynta. Ki Headmen bad ki Rangbah Shnong ki ju ioh ar ban: la ka jong ka bynta hok bad u syrni khmat rangbah na ka doh paidbah.

Hapdeng kine ki bynta, na ka Doh Paidbah ki shim uwei u syrni ba la kham pyntam khyndiat ia ki syrni baroh; uta u syrni u dei u jong u 'Menshnong ba dang thung thymmai. Haba la sdang ka dorbar, uwei na ki 'Menshnong ba kham hiew khmat u shim ha ka kti u rah sha jrong ia uta u syrni 'Menshnong thymmai, u khot ia u briew da ka kyrteng ban wan sha khmat ban shim ia ka hok jong u, u da kren ia kine ki ktien pyinkhem :

"SHIM IA UNE U SYRNI LONG 'MENSHNONG.
NADUH MYNTA LA PYNSKHEM 'MENSHNONG
IA PHI DA KANE KA DORBAR SYNSHAR. PHIN
SYNSHAR IA KA SHNONG KA THAW KAT KUM
KI RITI KI KULAR JONG KA SHNONG : PHIN
PEIT PHIN IIT, PHIN SUMAR SUKHER IA KA IT
KA HIMA; PHIN SUMAR SUKHER IA KA KYN-
THEI KA KHYNNNAH, IA KA BADUK BARIT, KA
RANGLI KA JUKI: PHIN BISHAR IA KA HOK

**KA JINGSHISHA. PHIN YM BAMSAP SASAP NA
U BARIT NA U BAKHRAW. LADA PHI PYRSHAH
IA KANE PHIN IOH KA SAJA."**

Uta u Headman thymmai u jubab :

**"NGAN PYRSHANG BAN IALEH KATBA SHONG
LA KA BUIT LA KA BOR."**

Ym don jingthoh kaba da thik-pa-thik ia kine ki kyntien thung pynskhem 'Menshnong. Uwei u 'Menshnong ha kawei ka kynti u lah ban kren da ki ktien kiba khia katba u don ia ka buit la ka bor bad uwei pat u lah ban buh da ki ktien kiba'pher khyndiat khynsoit hangne hangtai; tang ba ka jingmut ka kit katjuh bad ki ktien ki iasyriiem. La buh ia ki kyntien hangne katba kum ka jingbthah jong uwei u Tymmenshnong uba, la tymmen bha, uba la kumba 90 snem ka rta. Haba la dep kaba pynskhem ia u 'Menshnong, ki sa khot noh ia uwei-pa-uwei uba la nteu rangbah ban pdiang la ujong ujong u syrni, nangta ki sa ai uwei uwei u syrni man ka tynnum ling bad shiteng syrni ia kawei-pa-kawei ka rangli Haba don mano mano u bym wan shim ia la u syrni na ka daw ba u donkam ban leit shano shano, kito ki briew ba la buh nongsam ki'ap wat lada donkam, haduh baroh shimiet. Lada mynstep dang don u bym wan shim, ki phah khot ia u bad lada um treh wan shim la ka bhah, na kano kano ka daw, ki sliew ka ding hapteng madan Dorbar, bad hangta ha khmat ka dorbar ba la lum kyrkieh, ki thang ingkhong ia kata ka doh kyndang bad ka jingkyinha krenbieñ artad jong u paidbah.

KI RUKOM IM BAD KI RUKOM TREI RUKOM KTAH KI BRIEW

Ka rukom im ki briew ka long kaba synlar. Niar eh ban don kaba thala thaleid. Ki briew ki dang ngeit eh ha ki blei kiba ai saja khala khala tang shu don jingthut ha kaba kum-no kumno. Ha ki kam trei kam ktah, Niar eh ban don kaba da siew bainong; ka jingiakylliang sngi ka long kaba shait don borabor. Haba don ka kam ba kham eh bad kham shi-tom ba dei ban pyndep kyrkieh, ki briew ki iabeh ban iarap wat khlem da iawer. Ym ju don ha ki por ba kham mynshu-wa u ban thaw ling thaw sem u ban da donkam nongtrei siew bainong. Ka bainong kaba lah ban ai ka long tang ban jadih kiad ('iad um) ynda la janmiet, kata haba don kiba kwah. Ki briew ki im suk ha la ka jinglong, kim don oi ei ruh ban khmih shaphrang ban lum spah lum phew, namarkata, i kumba ym don jingiabishni kiwei ia kiwei pat, tang ba la ioh ban bam katta la hun. Lah ban ong ba ka rukom pyrkhath ki briew ha ki ioh ka kot la sdang kylla naduh ka jingwan ka Sorkar Phareng, - ki briew ki la kham kwah ia kiei kiei kiba kham bha bad kham hajrong na ka bynta ia lade halor ia kiwei pat.

Ha ki sngi barim, ki briew ki iaminot ban trei tang ha ka por bet por thung bad ha ka por ot por kheit. Ki don ka por kyrhai ban pynlut ha ki jingsngewbha ka mariang. Lajan marshiteng ki sngi jong ka snem ki rangbah ki pynlut ha kaba behmrads, shoh dohkha bad iasiat thong. Ki mrads ba ju don ki la long ki skei, ki khiat bad ki dngiem. Ha kaba shoh dohkha ki pyndonkam da u sohlew, khariw, u 'miswai (jyrm), bad ka snepdieng sohliang. Ki kynthei ki kham pynlut ha ki wah ban leit tong sher bad leit sum leit sleh. Ki kynthei ki kham bun kam ban ia ki rangbah. Ki kam jong ki ki long ban leit iew leit hat, ban thiew fiut thiew kynbat, ban khmih ia ki jingdonkam ha ling ha sem kum ka shet ka tiaw, ka ri khun, ka bsa sniang bsa syiar; bad haba lait por, ka thaifi khoh, thaifi kriah, thaifi shylliah, khud ksai bad thaifi iarong. Ki kam ba kongsan jong u rangbah ki long tang kito kiba donkam halor dieng; ban ngor dieng bad ban kheit soh kheit tymbew bad ban thaw ling thaw sem. Haba shim kyllum, ki kynthei ki kit

Hajan baroh ki kam bad ki rangbah ki la shu larap haba ki
 kynthei kim lah shu. Ki khyndah bad samla ki pyulut
 por ha kaba bud sngewbha ia ki rangbah, lajan uwei-pa-uwei
 U bat la ka 'tuhmaw ban prung ia ki khilaw ki btap ban siat-
 siu lane ban riam sim. Kum ki khynnah kiba sian, ki tip ia
 ki jait sim baroh kiba don ha Ri War bad ki jer ia ki ha la ka
 kyrteng kyrteng, naduh kiba heh tam haduh kiba rit tam. Ki-
 ba bun ki jait sim ki long ki bym don ha Lum Khasi Ki sim
 kiba don ha ka thair Tyngger ki long kine: (1) Hukun, (2)
 Liengiong, (3) Liengmysaw, (4) Liengbamsim, (5) U Kbert,
 (6) Ka Kitbru, (7) Ka tyngab, (8) Ka 'Yiar Mirai, (9) Ka 'Yiar-
 saw, (10) Ka 'Yiarkhiat, (11) U Jalyeit, (12) Ka Jalyeit kyn-
 thei, (13) U Jalyeit Pynter, (14) Ka Prawiong, (15) Ka Praw-
 lieh, (16) Ka Prawshirai, (17) Ka Prawrohkad, (18) U Mraw-
 sim-saw, (19) U Mrawshirai, (20) U Tabtab Khyndew, (21) U
 Tabtab Lympat-skong, (22) U Kohkarang, (23) Ka Kyrngem
 (24) Ka Kyrwahkaw, (25) Ka Shor, (26) Ka Paroblei, (27) Ka
 Dkhoh, (28) Ka Dkhoh Lasew, (29) U Kob, (30) U Kwing ne
 U Rynfiaw, (31) U Shyrwat, (32) U Khwait, (33) U Simiong,
 (34) U 'Yiarthop, (35) U Simsong, (36) U Simphot (37) Ka
 Simpuiheng, (38) U Simtung, (39) U Simlyiur, (40) Ka Sala-
 pinpin, (41) Ka Jinjar, (42) Ka Kynpit, (43) Ka Pylli, (44) U
 Jylop, (45) U Pohrong, (46) U Simblang, (47) Ka Byllit, (48)
 Ka Kairiang, (49) Ka Kiaw Kairiang, (50) Ka Kyrkhaw (51)
 Ka Riri, (52) Ka Buikait, (53) Ka Kynjriw, (54) Ka Kitkir,
 (55) Ka Korkor, (56) Ka Jiwwi, (57) Ka Jriwwi (58) Ka
 Jipjip, (59) Ka Ketket, (60) Ka Treittreit, (61) Ka Blik-Blik,
 (62) Ka Red-red, (63) Ka Roit-roit, (64) Ka Salajwjiw, (65)
 Ka Sim Diengkhiat, (66) Ka Phreit, (67) Ka Kuhuit, (68) Ka
 Raiñew, (69) U Khyrjiw, (70) Ka Kynaid, (71) Ka Langmadi,
 (72) Ka Sim Tynriew, (73) Ka Sim Sohjynkbuit, (74) Ka
 Kadiab Khyndew, (75) Ka Kyrngah Dienghang, (76) Ka
 Lihtuid, (77) Ka Kyntur Hadem, (78) Ka Sim Puhkdait, (79)
 Ka Shinshin, (80) Ka Wanbud ka Kong, (81) Ka Suwok, (82)
 Ka It-ait, (83) Ka Mangkariang, (84) U Syiem Mangkariang,
 (85) Ka Sim-isoh, (86) Ka Pneh Khla, (87) Ka Pleit-pleit
 (88) Ka Tlit, (89) Ka Jalyengkhang, (90) Ka Sylleit. Don na-
 pdeng kine ki jait sim ki bylndon shu ha ki por mynta. Don
 kiwei kiba don ha ka ber miut bad kiwei nat tane ha ka ber
 tlang.

(a) KA JINGPYNKHUID SHNONG

Naduh ki por hyndai hynthai ki biew kum kiwei ki para-War, ki ju shong marjan kawei ka ling na kawei pat. Lada don kper ha phyllaw, ki long kiba rit eh ban shu thung u kynja jhur pympur malu mala ban shu iabim hi. Lada thung ki kynja phan ne shriew, ki long kiba khyndiat eh tang ban shu iabam kai haba shongsngi, bad ka long kunta wat ia ki kynja soh ruh. Kiba ju thung ha kper ting ki long katto katne tynrai ki phan kyrsiew, san shiphew tynrai ki shriew, katto katne ki tynrai shynrai bad syieng, katto katne ki dieng-sohnamtra, soh jew ne sohsaw, soh kynphor, dieng kait bad dieng kwai. Ki kper baroh ki dei ban long kiba da ker da ka kynroh maw ne ker dieng. Lada ka nongrim ting ka dei ka khyndew jong kiwei pat ki bried, kim lah ban dawa eier ruh palat ia ka san pruh na kadiang, kamon bad dien ting bad shiphew pruh shakhmat ting. U trai khyndew ruh um lah ban leit thung leit tep hapoh ka Kompound ting jongno jongno, ia kaei kaei ruh; kumjuh ruh u trai ting um lah ban thung ban tep kaei kaei ruh sha lynch det ka Kompound ting jong u. Lada don ka jait dieng eiei kaba u trai ting u sngew wit ba kah ia ka ting jong u ne ba don jingma ia ka ting jong u ha ka por slap por lyer, ju phah khet phah ngor lyngkhuid noh, bad lada u trai dieng um treh, shu phah pyntip beit sha ki nongsynshar shnong bad yn shu ai hukum ia uno uno ban leit ngor leit khet un iohei artad ia ki tnat dieng baroh ban thang diengiap. Ia ka compound shnong ki da buh thikna da ka Dorbar Shnong. Uno uno uba mon ban thaw ting thaw sam ha kano kano ka jaka u don hok kumne: Lada ka jaka ka long kaba la ju don nongrim ting mynshuwa un siew tang phra anna ha u trai khyndew, un shu iathuh beit ha ki nongsynshar shnong, un siew tang ka bai dorkhast kaba lah ban long haduh 8 anna katba kum ka jinglong jong ka ting, (ting dieng lisai bad skong ar anna; ting dieng sohphan saw anna bad ting kynroh maw phra anna). U trai khyndew um don hok ban dawa ei ei, wat lada don diengsoh ne diengkwai ym donkam siew bai san ei ei. Hyndai lada u thaw ting u kham pynheh ia nongrim ting kaba mynshuwa u dei can saw

phia anna shipruh, (ym dei shipruh sawdone) la ka long sha ka liang khmat ne liang dien ne kamon kadiang. Ia ki diengsoh dieng kwai ruh u dei ban siew saw anna uwei u dieng ia kiba u trai khyndew um lah rat shuh ban leit thung shawei.

Ha kaba sumar ia ka shnong ka thaw, ki ju pynkhuid shnong arsiem shisnem. La pyntikna ia u pud jong ka shnong da ka Dorbar Paidbah. Ia ki fiut ki fier bad ki jingthung jingtep hapoh ka Kompound Shnong ki ju khmih arsiem shisnem, — ha u bnai May-June bad ha u bnai September-October. Ha kito ki bnai ia ki fiut ki fier dei ban thiew khuid phar bad kit ia ki shabar ka pud shnong. Kumjuh ruh ia ki dieng donkam ban ngor ne pom noh ia kito kiba pynwit ia ki ling shong briew. Ki ju buh por saw sngi ban pyndep kaba pynkhuid ia kine, uba palat u hap ka kua 4 anna lane 8 anna katha kum ka por, u bym siew hapoh ka ia ba la buh u dei ban siew sa ka bai khilap katba pynshong ka dorbar na ka por sha ka por. Ki trai ling ki pynkhuid tang ia la ka Kompound ling hynrei ki trai khyndew ki khmih ia kaba sah. Ha ka por ba pynkhuid shnong, ki pynkhuid ruh ia ki lynti iew lynti hat bad ia ki lynti lisai ba kham kongsan ba da jer kyrteng da ka dorbar. Haba la jari notis ia ka ia ha kaba dei pyndep ia ka jingpynkhuid shnong bad lynti syngkien, baroh ki nongwei nongar kiba don bri don khyndew ki dei ban wan khmih ia la ka bynta. Ka Dorbar shnong ka don ka bor ban ai saja ia kiba palat hukum haduh kaba die lilam noh ia ka khyndew haba don kiba iapyneh.

(b) *KI LING KI SEM*

Ha ki por barim, ki ju don saw lait ki ling shongbriew; ki ling skong ba la pyndonkam tang da ki siej khlem khleh dieng ei ei; ki ling dieng lisai ba ki shna da ki diengmet ba shu pom na khlaw; ki ling sohphan ba la thung rijied tang da ki dieng sohphan, bad ki ling dulan ba ki kar kynroh da u maw; ka jingsop ka long ia baroh ki jait ling da u ryntiew

haduh ba la mih ki tin tap iing ha kine la kumba 70-80 snem. Ha kawei-pa-kawei ka iing ki ju don kine ki bynta ne kamra (i) Hapoh iing ha kaba don kaba ki khot ka Kyndong ha kaba ki thiah ki kynthei bad ka pylli ha kaba pynlong jaka shongkai mynmiet, dpei shetja bad ka jaka bamja. (ii) Ka iingrit ba la ker kamra ban pynkhlad na ka dpei da ka phrah kaba ki khot ka 'Riah Thyra. Ha kane ka kamra ki buh um, bad theh um jakhlia. Hajrong man ka iing ka don ka tyngir ha pyrshah dpei bad ia kaba sharud baroh ki khot ka Pynbah (iii) Ka Rynsan kaba lait khlem jingker na shakmat, ban shongkai bad treikam mynsngi bad thiah ki shynrang mynmiet. (iv) Ka iingthlong kaba dei ban long ha khyndew ba la lape pynjih bha ha kaba ki pyndonkam ban dung khaw bad dung jingbam sniang bad sliw ding ban pynrkhiang ia ka iing ha ka por lyiur. (v) Ka Thylli ne Thyllia kaba long ka jaka shongkai shongpynggad kaba shiteng ka long hapoh shyngkup bad shiteng pat ka long lyngar. Kane ka thylli ka dei ruh ka jaka pdiang um slap, jaka sum bad jaka saiktkti saiktjat haba rung nabar shapoh iing. Shabar jong ka thylli ka don ka phyllaw kaba ki khot ka mynsnem.

Ha kaba thaw ia ki iing kim ju pyndonkam prek hynrei ki shu teh da ki lwar lane ki jyrmi lane ki thri. Ka jynsop ka long borabor da u tynriew. Shisien tap u tynriew u shah tang arsnem. Ka jynker ka ju long da ka phrah bad tengteng eh ki pyndonkam shylliah. Ka jynsiang ia ka madan pohing bad rynsan ka shait long da ki tyrpait shken bad ia ka thylli pat da ki tyrpait dieng kwai lane dieng tlai. Ki patiew (pyniar) ki shait long borabor da ki tyrpait kwai bad tyrpait skong lane shken.

La ki ling ki sem, bad ki komppound iing ki ju long kiba khuid, hynrei ki jaka kiba lait hapoh shnong ki shait long kiba jakhlia, kiba dap da ki eitsniang ia ki lynti shnong baroh kawei. Ka la long rukom ha shnong ban iari sniang mar uwei ne ar shiling. Ka long kaba donkam ban buh jingkyrmaw kumno ka shnong Tyngnger ka khuid bad itynnat kumba ka long mynta. Ka la don ka jingsngewsih ha ki katto katne ki rangbah bad ki kynthei ruh na ka bynta ka jinglong ba jakhlia ka shnong ka thaw da ka jingdon bad ka

jinglailán ki sniang hapoh ka shnong. Ka lá jiá ha ka shem 1921 bá ki lá mih laingut na shnong Tyngnger ban ialeh ia ka Matriculation Examination. Ki la long ki soh nyngkong jong ka Ri War lait noh ki Shala, ban poi shaduh kane ka kyrdan. Ki kyrteong jong ki ki long u Nobulist, u Jobermohon bad u Nongthoh, bad baroh laingut ki la pass Matric ha ka First Division. Katba ki dang don ha Shillong ba ki khreh Eksamin ha u bnai February-March jong katei ka snem, ki la iashong pyrkhath baroh laingut shaphang la kajong ka shnong da kumno ban leh ban pynkhuid ia ka na ki eitsniang. Ha la ka jinglong lui lui sngur mynsiem ki la iarai ban thoh kawei ka shithi sha ki Tymmenshnong ryngkat bad ka sur byrngem ba lada kin ym leh ei ei kin thoh sha ka Sorkar. Ki la sngewskhem ha kata ka por ba kane ka jingleh jong ki kan treikam namar uwei napdeng ki 'Menshong kiba kham rangbah tam ha kata ka por dei I kpa jong u Jobermohon. Ka shithi jong ki ka la treikam shisha. La pule ia ka ha khmat ka Dorbar paidbah shnong, bad baroh ki la sngew dei ban leh ei ei shaphang kane. Ha kaba nyngkong la rai ka Dorbar ban iaset ia ki sniang ha la ki sem ki khum. Baroh ki la iashitthem ban leh ia kane. Hynrei dang hapoh kata ka snem hi, la shem ba ym lah jop ia ki sniang. Ki don kiba la ryngkoh ryngkang ia ki kper sem ba la set ia ki haduh ba ym lah shaiñ kuna shuh ia ki trai sniang, ne ia ki sniang rth. Haba ka dorbar ka la pyrkhath arsien, ka la lakut ban shu ker kper noh sawdong ia ka Kompound Shnong bad ban pyllait shabar shnong ia ki sniang baroh. La thow ia ka jynjrang jong u laiñ Kompound shnong bad la iasam bynta hapdeng baroh ki shynrang ba la fiéw rangbah bad da kata ka plan la jop ia ki sniang bad ka jingpynbait ka la sah kumta haduh kane ka sngi. Haba kiwei kiwei ki mar-jan shnong ki la iohi ia kaba ka shnong Tyngnger ka la leh, ki la bud luksa lem ha la kijong kijong ki rukom. Haba la pynkynriah ia ki sniang shabar ka Kompound Shnong, ka pohshnong bad ki lynti shnong baroh ki la khuid bad ki dur jong ki ting ki sem ruh ki la sdang kylla, ki kamra fngrit ne jaka thet um jakhla ki la duh bad ka lyer pohshnong ka la kylla khuid sngur. Ki briew ki la kham sngewuk ha ka shong ka san bad ka jingkoit jingkhla ka shnong ka thaw ka la

kham bha bad wad la ka shirom ban leit ai jingbam sniang shabar kper shnong ki briew kim kylla dien shuh bad kane ka sah haduh kane ka sni. Kane ka rukom jingpynkhuid shnong ka don la ki jingduna. Da ka jingleit bret ia ki fiut ki fier ba la rat napoh shnong shabar kper shnong, ka khyndew ka la nang lut suki suki da ka jingrong noh ka um slap, ba mynta ka Shnong Tyngnger ka shong halor u mawsiang bad khyndiat ka khyndew kaba sah ka long tang namar ki kynroh seng nongrim ling.

(k) KI UMDIH

Ka Shnong Tyngnger ka long kawei hapdeng ki shnong Ri War kiba kyrduh umdih. Ki umdih jong ka shnong ki don sawtylli ha ka por tlang bad san tylli ha ka por lyiur. Kita ki long, Mawdisong, Umbah, Umdipuih bad Riati, kawei pat kaba mih ha ka por lyiur ka dei ka Umskong. Katba nangiaid ki snem, kitei ki umpohliew ki nangrit nangrit na ka bynta ka jingpynkhuid ia ki khlaw kiba marjan. Ha ka por lyiur ki briew kim da kyrduh um eh, namar ba iadih um na ka um slap, bad ki briew ruh ki kham lait por ban ialeit tong um na kitei ki jaka, la ki long wat haduh kumba ar phurlong ne kumba 450 kot ka jingjai. Ha ka por tlang bad por pyrem namar ka jingrit jong ki umpohliew bad ka jingiaap um kaba slem, nangta ruh ban sa ka jingiabun kam ki briew, ki ju wan rah um shaduh shnong da kaba shu pun da ki shyngiyar skong. Lah ban leh ia kane tang na ki ar jaka - na Mawdisong bad Umbah kiba don kham shajrong na ka shnong La ju leh ia kane shisien man ka snem. Ki Shyngiyar Shnong ki jot noh ynda la poi ka por lyiur. Ha ka por tlang ka um ka dap ka biang ia ka shnong baroh kawei, hynrei ynda la poi u bnai March-April, ki um ki la rit bad la donkam ban pynap khiew um ha ki shyngiyar wat baroh shimiet. Ynda la poi kine ki bnai, nalor ba ki um ki la rit, ki la dap sa bad ki sladieng iap kiba pyut hapoh ki shyngiyar bad ka um ka kylla hynkhuid bad ka pang kpoh ka shait kemp ia iwei-pa-iwei naduh kiba rit haduh kiba hsh. Ki briew ki kham lait na ki pangkpoh haduh ban da poi u

'lapbah ha ki bnai May-June. Ha ki snem ba mynta kine ki tlong um ki la tyrkhong, ym don um shuh.

U nongthoh u la lait Skul na Serampore College ha u bnai April 1928. Haden ba u la shong khyndiat bnai ha Tyngnger, u la pynlong ia kawei ka Seng-lang ki samla Tyngnger, da ka jingiasyllok lem bad ki para Samla ba kham sngewthuh. Kane ka Seng ka ju pynlong ki jingialang shisien arsien shibnai ban iakren phylliew mynsiem shaphang bun ki Sobjek ne ki jingiatai-nia shaphang kiei kiei kiba iadei bad ka imlang ka sahlang jong ka shnong ka thaw. La ju pynlong ruh katto katne sien shisnem ki kynja jingialehkai ban pynsngewbha ia u paidbah jong ka shnong ka thaw. Lehse dei ha ka snem 1929 la jied ia u ban long u Secretary ka Dorbar Shnong bad u la iatrei lang bad ki Tymmenshnong kumba arsnem laisnem. Da ka jingphrang ha kine ki kam Senglang ki samla bad ka kam Secretary Shnong, ka la jia ha ka snem 1930 ba la pynmih jingiakren ha Dorbar Shnong shaphang ka jingshitom um bad shaphang ki jingpanz kpoh jong ki briew na ka bynta ka jingsniew jong ki umdih. La iathuhkhana shaphang ka Sor bad ka jingsuk ki briew na ka liang ka umdih da kaba pyndonkam ban ring um da ki tyndong nar naduh jngai bah. Haba ka Dorbar ka la sngewdei la thung ki briew ban leit khmih bad serbe ia ka jaka ban ring um na ka jaka kaba ki khot ka Koikasnai. La ioh ka report ba ka jingjngai ka jaka ban wallam ia ka um haduh shnong ka long kumba 4000 (saw hajar) kot. Ka jingeh ka la mih da kumno yn pynioh tyngka ban thied ia kita ki tyndong nar pun um. Haden ki jingiapyrkhat kiba bun dorbar, la bthah ia u Secretary ban wad jingtip shaphang kine ki mar, nangno lah ban ioh bad ha ka dor kaba katno. U Secretary u la pan *estimate* na ki saw tylli ki Kompani Nar Calcutta bad la lap kawei ka Company u Balmer Lawrie & Co., Ltd. Calcutta, kaba la tyrwa ha ka dor 11 pisa (khadwei pisa) shiphut ka tyndong nar kaba shi-inshi. Haba la kheif ia ka jinglut jingsep ban pynpoi ia kita ki mar shaduh shnong kan long haduh kumba Rs. 2000/— (arhajar tyngka). Kane ka jingeh ka long kaba palat than ia ka Dorbar ban thaw lad pynmih peisa. Ka jingkwah jong ki briew ban ioh kor um hapoh shnong ka la rhem bha. Ha kata ka por, ka Balang Tyngnger ka don ka

Phon Yingmane kumba Rs. 3000/— (laihajar tyngka) bad hadien ka jingiakren kaba jur ka Komiti ki Rangbah Balang ka la rai ba lah ban airam ia ka dorbar shnong Rs.2000/— (arhajar tyngka) bad ka jamin ka long ba ka Balang kan khrong ia ka Musul shnong kaba mih na u soh, u tympew, u kwai bad slatyrpat shiphew snem lynter. Haba la buh ia kane ka jingpyrkhat ha ka Dorbar Shnong, ryngkat bad ka jingsngew bymbanse, la pdiang ia ka khlem don jingujor mano mano. Tang shu dep ka Dorbar, tang shisngi, u Secretary u la pynkhreh ka jingkheif jingdiah, bad ha ka sngi kaba ar la phah thep ia ka shuthi sha Post Office Laitkynsew sha u Balmer Lawrie & Co. ban phan kloi kloi ki nar kor-um kiba shi-in-shi bad ki tiar shna bad jingpyndait Kor-um baroh katba donkam. Ka la jia ba hadien arsingi la long kawer pat ka Dorbar Shnong ban rakren shaphang kiwei kiwei pat ki kam shnong kam thaw. Ha kata ka Dorbar, don napdeng u paidbah bad katto katne ngut ki rangbah kiba la khyllie biang shaphang ka kam Kor-um. Ka la don ka jingsngew kaba jur ba la bynda byndi noh ia ka hok jong ka shnong ka thaw haduh 10 snem. La iakren ban pyndam noh ia ka rai dorbar kaba iadei bad ki Kor-um. Haba la kylli shaphang kane ha u Secretary, u la jubab u ong, "Nga la lah phah ia ki mar naduh mynshisngi." Haba la jubab kumne la wai baroh ki nia, ka kan ka la iad. Hapoh kumba shihnai ki Kor-um ki la poi da ka Jhat haduh Chhatak, bad na Chhatak pat la pynkit da ka lieng haduh Hat Phali, na Hat Phali, tang ha ka shisngi la pynpoi sha Tyngnger da kaba shu iabah paidbah. Kumta, ka Shnong Tyngnger ka la ioh Kor-um naduh ka snem 1930.

Kum ban bteng ia ki jingjia kiba iadei bad katei ka ram shnong Rs. 2000/—, hadien kumba arsnem ka Dorbar Shnong ka la pyrkhat shitom da kumno ban pynmih peisa ban siew noh ia ka ram. Kaei ka Dorbar Shnong? Ki dkhoh Dorbar Shnong ki long palat 90% (khyndaiphew na ka shispah) ki dkhoh ka balang. Ki rangbah jong ka Balang ki la iakren shaphang kane bad la buh ruh ha khmat ka Balang bad la iamynjur lang baroh ban shu pdiang noh ia ka jingkwah ka Dorbar Shnong ban pynphai noh sha ka Balang ia ka tyngka trai.

**(d) KA JINGMINOT BAD KA JINGNANG TYNGKHAI
KI BRIEW:**

Ka Elaka jong ka shnong Tyngnger ka long kaba rit bad kabi kham tyrkhong haba ianujor bad kiwei kiwei ki shnong ba marjan. Ka long kaba bit ba biang tang ha ki por barim ban rep kraai, shriew, phankaro da kiba ki briew ki la ju im. Kam long kaba da bha eh na ka bynta u soh, u kwai, u tynpew kiba long ki jyngrep ba kongsan jong ki War. Kane ka la pynlong ia ki briew ba kin long kiba stad ha la ka rukom ha kipe ki bynta: (1) Ki briew ki long kiba smat ba sting bad kiba trei shitom, (2) Ki long kiba leh kunai bad kiba nang ban tyngkhai na ka bynta ban pynroi la ka kamai kajih.

Ka don ka jingong ba lada don uno uno nabar shnong u don bri ban die, tang shu rung hapoh shnong Tyngnger un ym mih suda shuh. Lah ban ong ba ki bri ki khyndew jong ki briew ka shnong Tyngnger ki tap ia ka Elaka Nong-trai, Sinai, Dewsaw, Lyngkhom bad Synnei. Ngilah ban kren kyllum ba haduh ka snem ka jinglaitluid ka Ri (1947) ki briew ki long syrim ia ki dkhiew: ki kynshew lupa na ka por tlang ia u khaw, dohkha, mluh bad umphniang kat ban dap bam haduh ban da mih kawei pat ka tlang. Namarkata ki treishitoni katba dang rang dang rkhiang bad ki kham shongsuk im suk ynda la dei ka por slap por lyer. U nongtnoh u la iohsngew da la ki shkor ia I Miss A. W. Thomas iba ju poi kylleng ka Ri ba I iathuhkhana shaphang ka shnong Tyngnger ba ki briew kim ju khang tala ia la ki iing haba ki leit shano shano. Kane ka long kaba saisha tang na ka bynta ki por barim kaba ngilah ban buh haduh ki snem kumba 1920. Ka daw jong kane ka long (1) Ki briew ki long kiba dap ba biang ka ban ka dii salonsar, (2) Ka mynsiem niam ka la ngam jylliew ha ka longbriew manbriew naduh ki riwshnong haduh ki khristan. Ka long ka jingshyrkhei bymlah kren briew shuh ha ki nong-Tyngnger ban leh kano kano ka kam sniew ha ki por barim: tang shu lap ia ki blei Phraskit ym don u ban khlem khyndew. Haba ka niam Khristan ka la rung hapoh ka Shnong, la ju niew burum ia ki Khristan Tyngnger ba ki long kiba

riewblej, namar ba ki da long pateng la pateng ki 'riew sheptieng Blei.

(e) *KA JINGIM BA PYRKHING BA KI KAM TREI KAM KTAH:*

Ha ki por hyndai, ki War ki kheñ pyrkhing katta katta ia ki kam bad por trei por ktah, naduh kaba pom ba daiñ haduh kaba bam ba diñ. Kine ki jingkheñ pyrkhing ki dang sah katto katne haduh kane ka aiom mynta. Ia ka jingkheñ bnai ki ñiew naduh ba miñ haduh ba sep u bnai bneng; bad ia ka jingkheñ sngi ki ñiew da ki sngi Hat. Ki sngi Hat ki dei Sngi Hat Pdia — Sngi Hat Phali — Sngi Hat Mawthap nangta ka sngi ba lait ki khot ka Sngi Palei. Ki bnai pat ki khot kyrteng ter-ter kumnc: (1) Ka Shonglin, (2) Ka Shram, (3) Ka Jymang, (4) Ka Naitung, (5) Ka Nailar, (6) Ka Nailur, (7) Ka Naijit, (8) Ka Naiwi, (9) Ka Jyrwan, (10) Ka Rthai, (11) Ka Rsaw bad (12) Ka Pliang. Ia u bnai bneng ki khot da ka kyrteng 'u Bnai' hynrei ia u bnai por ki khot da ka kyrteng 'ka Bnai'. Baroh kitei ki kyrteng bnai ki don ia ki jingmut hapteng ki War. (1) Shonglin ka miñ na ka rukom shong ki kynthci haba ki phut pynkhuid shriew ha lyngkha ki shong kat haba kynduh, ha ki maw, ki ñiut ne khyndew ne ei ei kim ñiew kim salia. (2) Shram ka wan na ka ktien kaba ki ong shaphang ki kynja diengsoh ba ki miñ shylluit syntiew khah shram! (3) Jymang ka wan na ka ktien ba ki dieng ki sieij ki la hap sla bad ki shu ieng tangnang tangmung kum ba kin sa iap noh. (4) Naitung ka miñ na ka jinglong ki khlaw ki b'ap ba ki sma iwtung na ki sla diengiap ba la hap ha ka Jymang. (5) Nailar la ioh na ki um ba ki la sdang tuid ne lar ha ki phud, ki nur, bad ki wah. (6) Nailur ka wan na ka ktien ba ki sohphan sohtrun ki la sdang ban ih ban khur. (7) Naijit ka wan na ka jingmut ba ka khyndew ka la kdang ban kjit ia ka um na u slap bad mynta ki la miñ lut bad shlei ia ka pyrhei. (8) Naiwi: Ki War ki ong ia ki khiew khyndew pat ki Wi. Ha ka Naiwi, ki pliang ki shdop ki la tyrkhong kiba la shu long wierg thylli bym don khaw don ja shuh ban iashet ban iabam, la iawad tang ia ki phan khlaw

ban iaim kyndoi ja kpoh. Ha kane ka bnai, baroh ki War ki kyrduh jingbam. (9) Jyrwan ka dei ka bnai ba sdang pun syntiew ki kdait bad ki phlang, bad dei ha kane ka bnai ba ki iaphut ia ki paidait ne syntiew kdait bad ba ki iabam pynkdang malu mala. (10) Rthai ka iathuhkhana ba ki dieng ki sieij ha ki khlaw ki btap ki la puh syntiew puh skud, ki pynher la ki jingsma iwbihi bad ki pynnoh rathai la ki sla ba jyrngam itynnai. (11) Rsaw ka dei ka ktien ba pyndomkam ba ha kane ka bnai ki krai ki hadem, ki soh ki pai ki la sdang ih bad ki la sawkhmut. (12) Pliang ka dei ka por ba ka pyrtnei ka la shai khuid kdar da ka jingrkhiang ka bneng bad jingtyrkliong ka khyndew Kane ka dei ka jingkhieñ bnai ha Tyngger. Kiwei kiwei ki shnong War ki lah ban pher ki kyrteng khyndiat khynsoit.

(g) *KATTO KATNE KI JINGBAT JINGNGEIT KI BRIEW*

Khot ia ki katba ngi mon, ki briew ki don ka jingngeit ha ki dak ki shin kiba paw ha ki jingjia ka mariang, ha ki kam trei kam kiah, ha ki jingleit jingwan bad kiwei kiwei. Kine ki long kiba maian ban batai, bad ki don ha la kijong ki rukom hapdeng ki jaitbynriew ka pyrtnei. Katto katne na kine ki jingngeit ki riwtyymen hyndai ki long kine harum:—

(1) Ki sngi thung jynghung: Ym bit ban thung jynghung ha ka Nailar, lehse ka long namar ba jur than u slap. Ka bnai kaba bha tam eh ban thung dei ha ka Naijit bad shuwa ka pyllun bnai jong ka Naiwi. Ka por kaba bha tam ban thung soh thung pai dei ha ka Naitung bad haba u slap u da bha eh ka bit ka biang bau thung ha ka Jymmang. Haba ki War ki la tip shaphang ka Sngi lewduh, ki fiiew ba kan pynsniew kaba thung ne kheit ha kane ka sngi. Ha ki sngi ba shiliang (lehse shiliang) bnai, kata naduh 7 tylli u bnai bneng haduh 16 tylli, kim ju bit ban thung jynghung. Haba u bnai u long 9 bad 11 tylli lah ban thung tang ba dei ban da thikna bha, ban ym tam ne duna ia ki 9 bad 11.

(2) U briew ba kha ha ki sngi bha bnai, kata ha ki sngi 1 haduh 6 bad 17 haduh Sep bnai, ki kheiñ ba uta u long uba bha kti eh ha ka kam thung jynghung.

(3) Ha ka sngi ba leit thung soh ne kwai, ym bit bam barr ka jyntah sdieh lane ka jyntah syrwa ba la pyndei shynrai. Ha kaba sum ba sait, ym bit ban khyrwait ia ki jaiñ-boh sum, shu khñiot ia ka um. Ban sum lymbong khlem-jaiñ kata ka bym da bit eh, bad kumjuh ruh ka umsyaid ym bit ban sum. Tang shu wan phai sha ling, ktha da u khaw khyndiat khynsoit. Kane ka long ba ka thung ka tep, ka ot ka kheit kan sei kyrhai u soh u pai, u khaw u kba.

(4) Ha kaba kheit soh ha kano kano ka bri, ym bit ban sdang ne pyuwai ha ka sngi lewduh; bad haba kheit soh kheit tynpew ym bit ban sum umsyaid.

(5) Haba thaw-ling thaw-tem, ym bit ban thoh pynngat ia ki dieng ne ki sieij ha ki sngi shliang bnai ba kin ym bam khñiang. Kumjuh ruh ka long ha kaba thoh kdait, thoh phlang thoh tynriew. Ka Rsaw ka dei ka bnai ba bha tam bad thoh dieng ling ha ki sngi bym dei shliang.

Note:— Ban pynshisha ia kane, thoh artylli ki sieij uwei kaba u dang 4 ne 5 tylli u bnai bad uwei pat haba u la 7 tylli. Bnh lang ia ki hapon khruu bad sa jngoh ia ki hadien kumba hynriew bnai. Yn shem ia uwei ki bam ki khñiang hynrei ia uwei pat kim kthah.

(ng) *KI KAM TAMSA :*

Ha ki kam Tamsa kum kaba leit behmrad, kam shoh dohkha, kam iasiat-thong ki br'ew ki ñiew ba ki dei ki tam shnong. Ki leh ia kine da kaba pynari shnong. Ha ki por narim, ha kaba leh ia kane ki da khñia ki da khriani ban pyn-tylli ia ka shnong ka thaw. La dei ban rathuli khyndiat aiu ia ja ha ka por ba ka Niam Khristan ka la rung nyngkong ha shnong Tyngnger. Ka la don ka jingpra arliang jong ka shnong namar ki Khristan kam treh iasoh shuh ha ki jingkhñia shnong. Ka jingialeh pyrshah jong ki Khristan ka la pynmih ka jingpynbitar kaba jur ia kiba sah ha ka nam rim ba kumba katto katne saem ka la i kumba ki shnong kan sa iapait arliang. Ha ka jingialeit iawan bad ka jingiatrei iaktah ka la sdang ka inynsiem pyrkhath liang. Kane ka long kawei na ki nuksa, ki Khristan bad ki byn pat long Khristan ki la iakhlad ha ka kam behmrad. Kito ki riawrim ki iaid ha la ka lynti kaba rim bad la ki jingkhñia, jingkhriam, ka shat

ka kheiñ kumba ju long; ki Khristan pat ki kyndiah na baroh ki kam kiba iadei bad ki jingkhia jingkhiam. Ha ka jing-iadei bad ka kam behimrad, ki riewrim ki iaid ha la ka lynti. Ki iathuhkhana shaphang ki jingiakob kiba jur haddeng kine ki arliang. Kiwei ki pynjur ka jingkhia jingkhiam bad kiwei pat ki pynjur da ki jingduwai. Dei da ka jingstad jong ki 'Menshnong rangbah kiba rim ba la lah ban jop ia ka jingiapait jong ka shnong. Kita ki Menshnong ki la long u 'men Rupe bad u 'men Nisingh, uwei hadien uwei. Ki la long ki nongialam jong ka shnong kiba palat liam ia ki paralok 'Menshnong ha ka por jong ki. Baroh arngut ki la kylla Khristan haba ki la rangbah bha.

Naduh ki sngi jong ka Ribaibal kaba ha ki snem 1905-7, ka niam rim ka la nangtroiñ nangtroiñ bad ka niam Khristan ka la nang khilaiñ nang khilaiñ. Ka rukom im jong ki Khristan ka la long kaba itynnad haduh katta katta, ba suki suki la synshar ia ka shnong da ka lyer ka myns:em Khristan ha ki phang baroh. Ban iaidkai mynstep ia ka shuong ka thaw iohsngew ia ka jingud ki nongduwai ha ki ling lajan man ka ling bad kumjuh ruh ha ka por miet shuwa ban thiah. Ki briew kim ju leit trei jingtrei khlem ioh pynlong jingduwai ha ling; bad haba ki leit sha bri kim ju pep ban iashong shipor ban pyalong jingduwai shuwa ban sdang trei; don kiba kit sha bri bad la ki Kotbah ban pule shuwa ban pynlong jingduwai. Ha Ri War ki la ja don ki jingrwai phawar ki shynrang haba ki leit trei bri, nalor ki diengtompew bad ki diengsoh. Hadien ki sngi jong ka Ribaibal kita ki la sah sha kyndong bad ki la sawa ia ki lum ki wah da ki jingrwai Khristan baroh baroh shisngi.

Naduh kita ki sngi. haba ka niam Khristan ka la jop lut ia ka shnong, katto katne ki jingmlen ki neh bad ki sah da ki phew snem. Yn iathuhkhana khyndiat shaphang ki saw tylli ki kam Tamsa ka Shnong Tyngnger :—

(i) *Ka Jingialehkai Phutbol*

Ki samla Tyngnger kim ju tip bad kim ju iohi Phutball tad haduh ka snem 1913. La wallam nyngkong ia ka da I Babu Edlington Nateo uba la loh nonghikai ha Tyngnger

naduh shiteng ka snem 1912. Ia ka rukom kynjat Bol la leit rah sha Tyngnger da ki khynnah shongskul kiba la leit pule ha Disong Shala. Ha ki jingialehkai kiba nyngkong la pyndonkam ia ki sohjew lane ia ki jaiñ nep-jot ba la kli lang kum ka Bol bad ka madan ialehkai ka la long ha phyl-law skul kaba lah ban long tang kumba 30 phut la 40 phut ka jingheh. Shen shen haba ki samla ki la nang ialeh kai katto katne, ki la iakob bad ki barshnong. Ki nongialehkai bol kiba kham nang bad kham khlaifi ha kita ki sngi dei tang ki samla Mawsynram. Ha ki jingialehkai iakob bad ki, kiba la long jan man ka snem kumba 20 snem lyn-ter ei ei, la ju suba ba ki samla Mawsynram ki pyndonkam da ka jingkhia jingkhriam bad ka jingshat jingkhan. Kumta ka la jia ba ki samla Tyngnger pat ki ju pyndonkam da ka jingduwai hapoh khlaw shuwa ban kin iamih ha madan. Ka la jia ha kawei ka sien haba la don ka jingialehkai Phutbol bad ki Mawsynram ha Madan Khah (Lawbah), haba la shit bha ka jingialehkai, ka liang Tyngnger ka la thep shikol ia ki Mawsynram. Ha ka jingshongshit, bluit ki la mih sha madan ki samla liang Tyngnger, ki la iashad ha madan bad uwei u nonghikai na Sinai u la ialam lia madan da ka jingrwai "Pykhraw i'U Jisu Khrist U Trai." Kane ka jingiatthukhana ka long tang ban shu tip ba ka mynsiem niat ka la don bad ka khlaifi ruh ha shnong Tyngnger ha ki sngi kiba mynshuwa.

(li) Ka Jhngiasiat-Thong

Kumba ka long hapoh Ri Khasi baroh kawei, ka jingiasiat-thong ka long kaba kongsan tam hapdeng ki kam tamse ki shnong ha ki por ba kham hyndai. Ha ka pyrthei shai ba mynta, haba la don kiwei kiwei pat ki kam tamse ba ki briew ki pynbyrgia ia ka por, ka jingiasiatthong ka la sah ka kam jong ki briew kiba kham kyndong tam ha ka ri, ba u paidbah ba la nang la stad um da niewkor en wat tang ban sngewthuh shaphang jong ka. Hapdeng u paidbah ba long Khrista; ki la kyndah nadong shadong ia ka kam lasiat iathong, ka daw ka long, namar ba la wallam sha ka la ki rukom khad rukom khia ia ki ksud ki khrei. Ha

ka tynrai ka kam iasiat-thong ym ju bit ban wallam ia ka kirteng ki blei ne ki ksuid, namar ka dei tang ka kam ialeh-kai ialeh sngewtynnad Ia ka dur jong ka yn pyni, nuxsa lyngkot kumne harum:—

Ka Jingiasiat-Thong Hapdeng Ki Nongkhlaw Bud Ki Shala

U Mihsngi na Nongkhlaw u iakynduh ia u Mihbnai na Shala ha lewduh, u ong ia u, “Ko Kynum, phi dang thylli? To ngin iabiria noh bad ngi”. U Mihbnai u jubab “Ngi dang iathylli. To ngin sa iakynduh ha kane kawei pat ka lewduh.” Baroh arngut ki ialeit ban rah khubor sha la ki shnong ban iathuhkhana shaphang ka jingiashem jong ki. Ynda ha ka sngi lewduh kaba bud ki la iashem biang. Namar ba la iadei jingmut ha la kajong kajong ka shnong, la ialam nongiasynran lem mar sawngut. Haba la iashong ha kawei ka jaka kyndong kaba bit, ki la iakren sngewbha ha kane ka dur. U Mihsngi u la kylli ia u Mihbnai, “Phi la ia-ong, phi la iarai kumno ma phi?” Kumjuh ruh u Mihbnai un kylli markylliang, “Phi pat phi la ia-ong kumno ha la shnong; ong shuwa ma phi?” Naduh kane ka khyllipmat haduh ban da kut ka jingiakren, ki iariamktien kawei ka liang ia kawei pat, ki da bat kynmaw tiak-pa-tiak ia kawei pa kawei ka kyntien ban iaioh daw ban iakemnia ha madan iasiat. Ha kata ka jingiashem, kin iajied kin iakam ia ka jingbuhrong ha u khnam, u Iong bad u Saw. Haba la pynthikna ba ka liang Nongkhlaw kan shim ia u Iong, ka liang Shala kan shim ia u Saw, kin iabuhdak kumta ia la kijong kijong ki khnam, bad kin ym iajer kirteng shuh kiwei ia kiwei da ki kirteng shnong, hynrei da ka kirteng u Iong bad u Saw. Nangta kin sa iawad ia ka jaka ban pynlong ia ka jingiasiat, ka jingiaring lah hangne ka don. U Mihsngi un ong — “Ha Pyndemumiong”, U Mihbnai pat u ong, “Ha Mawsynram.” Ynda ki la iathir kawei ka jaka hadien kawei pat, khatduh ki la iahap jingmut ban iashem ha Madan Symper. Haba la iahap jingmut shaphang ka jaka, ki iakren shaphang ka peisa tyngka iathong ha ka shisien jop, kam ju bun, ka ju long tang ka nam san bad shiphew tyngka. Khatduh khatwai ki iabuh sa ka sngi ka ia. Ynda la pynthikna la kata ki sa iakhlad ki da ia ong artad

"Ia kaba don eiei kaba dang duna, yn sa da iakren ha madan." Yn iohi ba ha man ka mat jingiakren, iathew beit baroh arliang ban iabat nia ban ioh kem daw pynrem naduh i barit baria haduh ka bakhraw.

Haba la poi ka sngi ba iabuh, la iamih ha madan baroh arliang. Ki iabuh briew mar ar ne sawngut shiliang shiliang ban peit ban khmih bad pynaid beit ia ka kam ka jam baroh shisngi Dei kine ki ban mih ha khmat madan ban iafiew khnam bad ban iarai ia kano kano kaba iapher jingmut. Ym dei ban iakren paidbah ia kano kano ka kam, namar ba sheptieng ioh kum kren bakla. Ha ka kam iasiat-thong ki dei ban iadon mar uwei u 'rang nongsaid nong thew uba ka kam jong u ka long ban pynkhih kam lane ban kemdaw. Ki Nongkhlaw ki khot ia u, u Longsan, ki Shala pat ki khot Nongthawkor. Kitei ki sawngut ne phrangut ki long ka dorbar iasiat-thong, kiwei kiwei napdeng u paidbah ki lah ban leit sngap hynrei kim dei ban kren eiei. Ki jingiakem daw bad ki jingiawoh dong ia kaba duna kaba palat la pynkit ha kine ki nongmihkhmat.

Hangta ha lum, shuwa ban sdang ka jingiasiat, ki iamih ban iapeit ia ka jaka, ki da pynbeit ia ka pynieng bad kynriang, ia ka dien bad ka khmat ban ieng u paidbah, ki thew ki woh ia ka jaka ban ieng ki nongiasiat bad ban sieh ia ka Sohpdung ne ia u Skum. Ka liang Nongkhlaw ka pynkhreh da u skum phlang uba ki la kli skhem bha, ka liang Shala pat ka pynkhreh da ka Sohpdung kaba ioh na u phan jyrmi uba heh kat u sohphan, ba la ot pynwandur sawdong.

Haba la sdang ka jingiasiat, u paidbah kyrhai, shynrang bad kynthei ki la ieng sawdong ki da iapeit bad iaduhoi haba u khnam la ka jong ka liang, u la dei ha ka sohpdung. Ha ka jingiaduhoi, ki ban sa ka shad bad ka phawar, kat uba nang kat uba lah. Haba la pynkut ka fieiw khnam, tang shu la ong ba tam khnam u long ne u Saw, tik ki khiih ki samla shynrang bad rangbah kiba na ka liang ksan, ki iamih madan ban iashad iamastieh sharum bad shaneng ryngkat ka phawar ka duhoi kaba pynkhynwin jlang ia kata ka jaka. Kano ka dei ka por ba tamsa tam jong ka Iasiat-thong. Ynda la dep na madan, ha kaba leit phai sha shnong, kito ki bajop ki iarisa iaduhoi ryngkat ka phawar lynter ka lynti haduh

ban da poi hä la shnong, hä ka rukom syriim ia kiba wän-phai na behmrad.

Ha ka kam iasiat-thong kim ju bit ban wallam ia ka kyr-teng u ksuid u khrei, u phan u kyrpad, ban pynkit ia ka raiñ ia ka rem la kajong ka liang Tang kaba shu khan da ka pylleng ne ka syiar ka ju don bad kam don jingbyrsieh ei ei. Haba la poi ka kut lad khait ba la shah rem lynter bym lah khyllie shuh ia ka nia ia ka jutang, ki shait khad da ka um ha u Nongthawkor ne ha u Nongteh-skum, kaba ia-syriim shibun bad kaba ngi pule ha ka Baibl, ba u Pilat, haba u la kut lad ba ym lah shuh ban pyllañt ia U Jisu na ka rai pynrem, u la thet ia la ki kti ha khmat u paidbah u ong artad, "Ngam don jingrem na ka snam une u bahok: Phin khmih hi má phi" (Math.27:24). Ki don ki riew thala thaleñ, kiba haba ki la rem, ki pyrkhät sa ka thaw kulmar, ki khad ki kyrpad ha ki ksuid pynshad kiba ki khot Sorbiria Sorkaria, u Risi Risong; ha kaba kum kata, ki shait mih kulmar bad ka iashoh iadat.

Kine harum khyndiat la shim ia ki rukom phawar iasiat na ka Kitab Phawar U Rabon Singh (Sla 9).

U diengduh u kyndeh u sohbyrthit ia u pathaw,
To ngin khyndiuh tyngch ban shongshit la ka daw.

Ka syrdeng u jasieh shikynda ka kyndad,
To pynieng ka dieng ryntieh ko samila kynrad.

Ka Syrdeng u jasieh u thylliej ka shoh thah,
To pynieng ka dieng ryntieh bad ieng ka dawbah.

U narsuh shibidi u bisein ia ka syrdeng,
La kynduh bad ngi ngin pynkheñ ia ka reng.

U kyndeh ia u bisong ka liangsangem halor nieng,
To lyngteh la ka jingong ba um jem ka jabieng.

Ka liangsangem halor dieng u pathaw u jalimut
Ba um jem ka jabieng ba un jaw ka eitmut,

U synrem u kyndok u sohryngkham shi kynda,
Wat iam rem ko lok ba la bam hi ka paisa.

(iii) *Ka Tyor Behmrad*

Ha ki por ba kham mynshuwa, ka kam behmrad ka long ka tamsa kaba kysai tam jong ki shynrang naduh ki khynnah haduh ki rangbah. Ki don arjait ki kam tyor. Kawei ka long ka tyor wad doh, kawei pat ka dei ka tyor wad tamsa. Ha ka kam tyor wad doh, kin ialang tang kumba lai ne saw ngut, kin leit sahmiat ha khlaw ne shnong rep ban thap niangkhlaw. Kane ka shait long borabor sha ki khappud Bangladesh. Ki lah ban sahmiat hapoh khlaw ar ne lai ngi haduh ba kin da ioh doh dap kit. Kane ka jait tyor kam long kaba da iatip u shnong u thaw. Kawei pat ka tyor paidbah, kaba don bad ka tamsa kaba khraw ka long kaba kum kane ba la iathuh harum.

Uno uno uba leit shem hangno hangno ia ka dien skei, khat ne dngiem, yn wan pynbna la shnong ha thaw shaphang kita ki dien; kat kiba la tip kin iathir hangno kata ka mrad kan don; kin ialang lai, saw, san, shiphew ngut ban iathir jaka. Kum lashai, uwei u rangbah un pyrtu shnong, "Kaw! Tyor-Tyor-Tyor: hangta hangta, ka khat dang iohi mynhynnin!" Kiba lait por lait por ki iasmiej her, ki iabuh iaka harud shnong ban iakynduh lang. Hangta haba la iapoi bun paidbah ki ju ai ka tien sneng tien kraw da uba kham rangbah kham tynmen ban ym ia tam ktien tam thylleij, ban ym iaknieh ia ki ktem ap; bad la ju pynbeit ruh mano ban ap ktem bad mano ban beh ksew.

Ha ki por kumba 100 snem mynshuwa. haba ka shnong ka dang long ka shnong Khasi bym pat don Khristan ka ju don ka jingkhia jingkhiam, ka jingshat jingkhan kaba biang-pa-biang shuwa ban mih ban ialeit tyor. Naduh ka snem kumba 1910, haba ki Khristan ha shnong Tyngager ki la kham bun ban ia ki bympat long khristan, ki ju iatyor arliang. Lada u nongwanrah khubor shaphang ka dien mrad u dei u khristan, tang kiba la long khristan kin ialang tyor, lada uta u long u bymdei khristan, tang ki bymlong khristan kin leit. Ha ka jingshisha, ym don jingadong ban khang ia ki khristan ne bymlong khristan ban ialeit tyor lang. bad kiba marpyrshah niam. Ka tyor ki Khristan ka long kaba da

don bad ka jingpyniaid kaba thikna kumne kum ban iathuh harum.

Haba la ialang harud shnong, shuwa ban ialeit la kajong kajong ka lynti ban ap bad ban beh—ju pynlong ka jingduwai, bad nangta sa ialeit. Haba shim ia ki paid nongtyor, ki lah ban don hapdeng shiphew ngut haduh kumba hynriew phew ngut. Ha kaba iabehmrads baroh shisngi, ym ju iatip ia ka thait ia ka jrem, ia kaba jan ne ia kaba jngai. Lada ka long kaba ioh ne ym ioh ia ka mrads ka long tang kaba sngewtynnat suda. Teng teng, haba ym iakynduh mrads, saw sngi san sngi lynter ruh ym ju sngewthait, haba lait por. U nongthoh u kynniaw ba ha kawei ka snem, haba u ioh shuti kut snem na College aibnai shiteng, palat 20 sngi u la pynlut ha kaba leit tyor. Haba ioh mrads ha ka por leit tyor, ka don ka jingshad jingkmens ka bym ju don ha kawei pat ki por. Kan don ka jingiarisa shaw-shi-shaw naduh jaka siat haduh ban da poi ha ling u nongsiat. Ki paidbah na shnong na thaw kin wan iapeit kai ia ka mrads la kaba rit ne kaba heh.

Haba ot pharia ia ka doh, ju phon syrwa ia ki doh jem bad ia ka doh khlieh ban iadih sngewtynnat ki nongleit tyor bad ki khun ki ksiew jong ki lada ki iadon lang. ka jingsam bhah ia ka doh ka long mariyngkat baroh bad barit bad basan khlem niw shiliang khmat ia uno uno. Tang u nongsiat un ioh ar bhah bad u nongban khnam un ioh shibbah shi-teng. Ka don de ka jingai bhah kaba shu antad ia ki trai ling namar ka jingpyndonkam ia ki tiar ki tar jong ka ling. Haba la dep kaba buh bynta ia ki bhah, ju pyrtas shnong ba baroh kiba don bynta kum ki nongtyor kin ia nih noh ban ia shim ia ki bynta Ynda la iamih lang baroh, yn khot uwei uba kham rangbah ban pynlong ka jingduwai ka jinganguh; nangta sa sam ia ki bhah sha baroh kiba dei ban ioh. Ka dustur ba la ju don ka long ban ai synniang ar paisa bad ha ki por kiba hadien, shianna wei briew na ka bynta ka jinglut jingsap, lada don, ha kaba iathied musla musli ia ka doh syrwa, bad ia kaba tam baroh ki buh ha ka Jingkynshew Tyor. Ha ka snem kumba 1933, la thied kawei ka baje por ban buh ha ka lingmane thymmai da kane ka tyngka tyor kaba shongdor kumba arphewsan tyngka.

(iv) *Ka Kam Phod*

Ka ktien *Phod* ha Tyngnger ka kit jingmut ia kaba leit sha wah ban leit wad dohkha da kaba shu khwai, tong ne shoh. Ka kam khwai dohkha kam da kynrei eh, hynrei ha ka kam tong bad shoh ki iadon bynta lajan baroh ki brierw jong ka shnong shynrang bad kynthei. Ha ka kam khwai dohkha, fiar eh kaba leit pynduh sngi; hynrei shu khwai ha kaba leit ne ha kaba wan bri, shuwa haba dang leit ne hadion ha ki por janmiet haba wan phai. Ka kam khwai doh ka kham kynrei eh tang ha ki por synrai bad teng teng ha ki por lyur. Ka tong doh ka kham don ha ki por synrai bad por pyrem. Ha ki por barim ym ju tip kaba pyndonkam da ka jar; ka jing tong ka long da ki jaiñ ne da ki kriah. Ki don bun ki rukom tong. Ki rukom tong kiba kongsan ki long kaba kynton da ki maw ha ki jaka kiba tbit bad buh jingbam dohkha kiba sma bha bad haba ki dohkha ki la rung ki sa tong da ki jaiñ. Kawei pat kaba kham tamsa ka long ban leit ap ia ki dohsher haba ki kiew ha ki phudwah kiba rit, bad haba ki la kynthih ha ki mawsiang, ki sa ioh ban tong ia ki Kane ka dei tang ha ki bnai sdang slap, ki bnai April bad May.

Ka kam shoh dohkha ka long kawei na ki kam tamsa ki riawlum baroh ha kane ka thaiñ Mihngi ka Ri India. Ha Tyngnger, ka por shoh dohkha kaba kham kynrei ka dei ha ka por synrai haba dang lah ban ioh kynrei ia uwei u jait soh uba ki khot ka sohsiej lane sohlew Bun rukom ki shait pyndonkam ha kaba shoh dohkha. Kawei ka long da kaba shu pynsgad tnat ia ka wah; kawei ka bakerkut ia ki jaka kroh jaka krem bad sa shoh; kawei pat ka long ka bashoh lynter ia ka wah. Ka ju don ka adong shnong pyrshah ia ka bashoh lynter ia ka wah da ka mon jongno jongno; hynrei shisien lano-re haba ka dorbar shnong ka la sngewdei ban leh kumta, la pynbna ia ka shnong ka thaw ba kat kiba mon kin ialeit tong dohkha lang ha ka sngi ba la iabuh; Kata ka ju long ka sngi tamsa kaba khraw. Kiwei pat ki jait dawai ba ju pyndonkam ha ka bashoh dohkha ki long; u sohlamthein uba lah ban pynlong skam ia u; u khariew uba ki shait pyn donkam haba shoh dohkha ha ki por pyrem; u Miswai (snep jyrimi), u tyrkhang bad katto katne ki jait snepdieng haba donkam ban shoh pyniapler ia ki sher ha ki wah rit. Ha

kine ki snem ba mynta, la kham ñiar ka shoh dohkha, ka la mih kynrei tang ka khwai doh.

VI. KIBA DEI BAN PYNSAH JINGKYNMAW—

Don khyndiat kiei kiei ha Tyngnger kiba sngewdei ban pynsah jingkyndaw. Ngin buh hangne tang lai tylli, bad kine buon lai ki don la ka jingbutai kaba iathuhkhana hi ka Shnong Tyngnger ka long kaba kumno.

1. *Ki Mawlyngkniap ha Twah*—La iathuhkhana kham sha khmat shaphang kine ki artylli ki Maw kiba don mynta hapdeng shnong. U paidbah paidlang jong ka shmong um tip ei ei ia ka tynrai jong ka shnong, um tip ei ei ruh ia ka tynrai jong kine ki maw. Kin sa duh noh shen, ki lah ban shu sah tang kum ki puriskam kai ha ki por ki ban sa wan. Ka Sorkar ka don ka jingpynbeit ba ki mawbyinna bad kiwei kiwei ki jyngei u barim bajah ki dei ban pynneh pynsah ia ki ban long History lashai lashisngi ia ki kam hyndai hynthai. Kane ka long kaba dei eh ba ki traishnong Tyngnger kin ialeh ban pynim ia la ka History. Ka rukom ba la wan buh ia kine ki maw ka iathuh (khana) shaphang ka Shnong Tyngnger hyndai ka long kaba kumno bid ki briew kiba kumno ki shong hangne naduh hyndai. Ki nongialam ka shnong ka thaw ki la ju long kiba hok bad kiba sheptieng Blei. Ki 'Men-shnong ki sheptieng-iap sheptieng-ini ban pynbakla ia ha ka Kular ha ka por ba la thung ia ki. Ka ktien "Phra Skit" ki lei Shnong Tyngnger hyndai, ka long kaba pyntriem pynshyrkhei ia ki nong-Tyngnger ban im ban leh phoilia ha ka ktien ne ka kam. La dei ban pyrkhath ba lada ki 'riewhyndai ki don ka bor bad ka jingstad kaba kat kata, ban ring ia ki maw kiba da ki bun spah kilogram tang da ki jyntang pathaw balei ba ma ngi ki riw mynta ngim ioh shuh kum ia kata ka bor?

2. *Ka Phingiaw Bah*—Kane ka dei ka diengbah diengsan kaba don ha kjai Shnong Tyngnger kaba kah ia ka jingsyaid jong ka sngi ha ki sngi tlang kumba shipawa na ki ling jong

ka shnong. Ka dei ka dieng kaba heh bad kaba jrong haduh katta ba ym don jingtip ba don hangno hangno kiba kat kane la ha ka jingheh ne ka jingjrong. Ka jing-donnam jong ka ha ki sngi barim ka long ba hateng hateng ha kj por janmiet ju iohsngew ka jingpyrta khot briew bad ka jingpyrta ting sniang bad ka jingiam khunlung na khar kata ka dieng. La ju nñew ia kita ki jingsawa ba ki dei ki jong ki ksuid kiba shong ha ka khar jong ka. Hajan trai jong ka, lehse tang kumba 100 pruh ei ei ka jingjingai ka don kawei ka iingbriew bad kawei pat ka iing lehse ka lah ban jngai kumba 150 pruh. Ka la jia ha kawei ka miet jong ka snem 1905 ne 1906, kata ka diengbah ka la kyllon mynmiet ha ka por bymdon eriong erngit satia. Haba ki briew jong ka shnong ka thaw ki la khie mynstep, ka shnong ka la phlaw kdar, kata ka dieng kam don shuh. ka la kyllon! U nongthoh u la kynmaw ia kata ka dieng, u la leit sha trai kata ka dieng bad u la leit ruh shaduh khar. La um shym da kynmaw bha ba u dang khynnah eh, kine ki long kiba u kynmaw. Bun ki samla rangbah kim lah ban kiew halor ka dieng kaba la kyllon khlem da pun da ki dieng, ia ki khynnah te yn nai iaong. Ka dieng ka la kyllon lyngba ki dieng tynpew kiba jrong bad kiba khah bha; hynrei kawei ka dieng ne ka tnat dieng ruh kam shym la kheñ. Namar ba ka khar jong ka - kata ki tnat kata ka dieng, ka la leit hap harud ka jaka tong um, dang lah biang biang ban kynmaw ia ka jaka. Da ka iingiarap lem jong kiba la kham hymmen ia u, u nongthoh u la leit thew ha ka snem 1975 ia ka jingjingai naduh trai haduh ba hap ki tnat khar. bad la shem ba ka kot haduh kumba 198 phut ne kumba 132 pruh. Lada ot lyntang ia kata ka dieng, lah ban loh ki lyntang ki ban ym duna ka jingheh ia ka saw phut. Kaba kham phylla shuh shuh ka long ba ym don mano mano ruh na shnong na thaw, wad na kito ki iing kiba jngai tang kumba 100 haduh 150 pruh na trai jong ka, kiba la iohsngew ia ka haba ka kyllon. Ha kata ka miet ba la kyllon ki don 5-10 ngut ki samla shynrang kiba leit thiah miet sngewbha para samla ha rynsan kata ka iing, kita kim shym iohsngew hata ka kyllon. Ki snem 1905 bad 1906 ki dei ki snem ba jur bha ka Ribaihal ha Tyngnger,

bad la ngeit ba ki ksuid kiba shong ha katei ka dieng ki la shitom bym lah shah shuh ia ki jingrwai bad jingkyndud Khiistan bad miet bad sngi, ki la iaphet noh; bad ha kaba phet ki pyntwa pynkyllon artat ia la ka iing ba ki ju shong. Na kane ka jingjia lah ban kem jingmut shaphang ka jing-long ka shnong Tyngnger shuwa bad hadien ki snem jong ka Ribaibal.

3. *Ka iingmane*—La buh jingkyndaw hangne shaphang ka iingmane namar ka long kawei hapteng ki kam ba phylla ba la leh ha Tyngnger. Ki babun, wad la ki nong-Tyngnger hi, kim lap shemphang shaphang kane. Ha ka snem 1931-32 ka Balang ka la thew ban ioh ka iingmane kaba heh bad kaba bha kum ki iingmane Sor ha ka jaka kaba rim kaba la tei da ka kynroh maw bad tap da ki tin naduh ka snem lehse 1907 ne 1908. Ka dei ka nongrim iing u Syiem Gauga Singh hyndai. Ha kaba pynkhreh ia kane ka iingmane thymmai, ka balang ka la don ka phon tang kumba Rs 3500/- (lai hajar shiteug). Haba la pynkhreh da ka soikular ka la nuh kumba Rs. 3000/- (laihajar tyngka). kumta la sdang noh ia ka jingtrei na ka ulang jong ka snem 1930-31. Haba la pynkhreh ia ka Plan bad kheifi ia ka jinglut jingsep, la sdang la ka kam ha kane ka rukom:- (1) Ki rangbah bad ki khynnah ki la trei ia ka nongrim ban tih bad kit ia ka khyn-dew. (2) La pynioh khyndai tylli ki diengrai kiba heh, bad la iasan ia kine hapteng ki samla ba kin leit trei naduh kaba pynngat haduh kaba tir pynpra ha la ki jait ki jait ia ki jait dieng baroh ban pyndonkam. (3) La pynkhreh ruh ar pajwa ka shun na Mawsynram. (4) La pynkhreh ki skong-iaw na ka bynta ka jynker 150 tylli. (5) La phah na Calcutta ka Tin 22 B. W. G 55 ban, ka Portland Cement 120 oyrm, bad kiwei kiwei ki tiar nar bad ki Rong bad umphuang na ka Company Balmer Lawrie & Co, ia kiba la pynpoi lut baroh da ka Jhad bad ki lieng haduh Hat Phali, kaba jngat hapteng lai bad saw mail na Tyngnger. Ia kine baroh ym shym la ainong ban kit ban bah lait tang ka Dewbilat, la shu iakit iabah hi baroh. Ha kata ka por ka dor ki tin ka la long Rs. 21/- (arphew-wei tyngka) shiban

bad ka dewbilat, tang kumba artyngka phra anna shibygni. Ha kaba trei ia ka kam la rakynduh ki jingeh ba ki samla kim lah ban trei ia ki artylli ki dieng, ka la long palat ia ka bor jong ki: Kawei ka long ban ot ki dieng Shankhung kiba jrong 24 phut uwei; kawei pat ka long ban pynpra ia kawei ka diengbah kaba ym don kurat shuh ban ot ia ka. La donkam ban shu ainong ia kine. Ki nongtrei ia kata ka diengrai-bah, lehse kaba heh tam ha ka thain Ri War, ki la donkam ban tar kurat da kaba shu shong ha ki mula, ym long shuh ban tar da ieng. Ia ki dieng baroh la tar pynmih tang ia kiba snar hynrei ia kiba sop ja la kyntait.

Haba la biang ka jingpynkhreh, la at ban tei ia ka ha u Mr. Henington Tymmenbasan na ka Balang Mawlai Phudmawri, Shillong, ha ka dor Rs. 4000/- (Saw hajar tyngka) bad ia u Turret ha ka dor Rs. 500/- haduh ban da dep lut nadong shadong. La sdang ban trei ia ka lingmane ha u bnai September 1932. Ha kaba nyngkong, u nongtrei u la wan ialam 28 ngut ki nongtrei maw bad nongtrei dieng. Ka dor baisngi ki nongtrei ha kata ka por ka la long shityngka saw anna uba poh duh bad shityngka khadar anna u Head Misteri shisngi. Ka jingtrei ka la iaid beit khlem jingpynthut naduh basdang haduh ban da pyndep khoit ia ka ha shiteng u bnai June ka snem 1933. Tang mar iadep, la pynlong ka Jingiaseng Pynkyntang ia ka ha ujuh u bnai June hi; ym shym la don jingpyntip sha ka Presbytery kumba long ka rukom ha kine ki sngi, la shu khot sngewbha tang ia u Missionary (u bym shym lah ban wan) bad ia ki Balang ba marjan.

Ka jingheh ka lingmane ka long kumne: Ka poh-ling 48 pruh ne 72 phut bad ka pyngkiang 24 pruh ne 36 phut. Nalor kane ka don ka kamra shadien ba ju khot ka Vestry kaba 8 pruh la 24 pruh; ka beranda shiliang kaba ka pyngkiang ka don kumba san pruh, bad ka batsha Beranda kaba heh kaba ieng ha kawei ka tduh, u Turret ba itynnad uba don ka dur dieng-phna ha kliar ba la shna da u dieng sohphan uba snar bha. Ka kynroh jong ka ling ka long laiphut shiteng ka kynjang ba la tei da ki maw ba la shniah jlih bha. Ki Misteri maw kiba nang bha na Malki bad Mawlai kim lah ban trei marwei marwei palat 6 tylli ki maw

ha ka shisngi. Ia ka jynker jong ka iing 14 phut ka jing-jrong la ker da ki prew Skong kiba la iaw bha ba la ai bad ka sorki shun. Ia ka bynta ba shadien bad na ka kynriang bym don beranda la ker da ki tin rim ba la ioh na ka Iingmane rim kiba ka jingrben ka long 20 B. W. G. Ia ka Sad la pyndonkam da ki lyntang Lyngah kiba ka jingheh ka long baroh shiphut kawei kawei; kumjuh ia ki thabmang pohing baroh khatar tyili la oh dur da ki dieng lyngah hi. Shaphang ki jyngkhang bad jyngkhangrit bad skylight la pyndonkam da ki dieng bu ba la iaw bha bad la kynthup ka baitrei ia kine ha u Contractor, Ki ben kiba na ka Iingmane rim ki kot tang shiteng ka Iingmane thymmai: ia kiba sah, kiba don mynta, la pyntrei pat hadien Ia ka Pulpit la pynsah kaba rim kaba la shna bha ia ka naduh ka snem 1912. Kam shym long kaba duna dur bad dor ia ki Pulpit por mynta kiba shongdor lai bad saw hajar tyngka, wad la katei ka Pulpit Iingmane Tyngnger ka shongdor tang arspah tyngka, kata, ha ka snem 1912 ba la shna tang da ki diengsohphan.

Haba ka Iingmane ka la dep nadong shadong u nong-thoh uba buh jingkheih ia ka jingtrei baroh nadong shadong, u shem ba ka jinepynlut baroh ha ka tyngka ka la long tang hagdeng Rs. 8,000/- (Phra hajar) bad Rs. 8,500/- (Phra hajar sanspah tyngka). U nongwei nongar uba lah ban leit poi ryngkhat sha Tyngnger, mynta, hadien ba ka Iingmane ka la dap palat 40 snem ka rta un ong ba dang tei ia ka dang shusnem arsnem, namar ka jingthymmai jong ka bad ka dur kaba iabit rynieng bad kino kino ki Iingmane thymmai kiba mynta, ha Sor ne Nongkyndong, hapoh Ri Khasi Jaintia.

KI JINGKDEW KTIEN BA KHAM DONKAM

A

- | | |
|----------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Agreement 21, 42 & etc | Agreement Hat Pdja 39 |
| Allen (W.J.) 44 | Anbedkar (Dr.) 63 |
| America 61 | Azabalik 134 |
| Arabic 32 | Arphewlai Shnong 3,4,8,11,13c etc. |
| Atorshciñ (Attar Singh) 8. | |

B

- | | |
|---------------------------|------------------------|
| Bakra 9,41 | Bangla 49,53,55 |
| Bangla Desh 5 | Balang U Blei 61 |
| Balmer Laurie 166,167,182 | Barch (Dr.) 14,22 |
| Basan (L.I.D.) 98 | Basan Nongksch etc. 15 |
| Bengal 49,53 | Ben (U) 30 |
| Bhagavat Gita 65 | Bnang 137 |
| Bnai (Jingkheñ) 169 | Bnaririm 137 |
| Bnasan 101,103 | Boiraki (Barakeah) 21 |
| Bonmanu 128 | Bor (U) 39,97 |
| Borkhat 12 | Bormanik 16 |
| Borsing 38 | Botsing 65,66 |
| Brahman 50 | Bre (Ka) 10 |
| Bridar Rose 150 | Buhsing 25 |
| Byrni 62 | Byrniew 97 |

K

- | | |
|-----------------------|---|
| Kalkata 60,61,74 | Kashar 12 |
| Khang (U) 16,92 | Khah (U) 71 |
| Khaimanus 129 | Kharai 134 |
| Khasimara 20,95 | Khathynriew Shnong 3,19,25,28
& etc. |
| Khatu 130 | Khrang (U) 30,31 |
| Khun Kliar Wait 26 | Khyndai Shnong 34 |
| Khyndai Shyngi'ar 19 | Khyrim 75 |
| Kinc Singh (Syiem) 67 | Kiri 22 |
| Kongkher 25,27 | Kompany 62,63,65 |
| Konrai 64,65,69 | Kor-um 167 |
| Kormuni Roy Diengdoh | Ksan Mastor 58,59,140 |
| —98 | Ksan Wadadar 39,64,65 |

Ksanbin (Rev.) 59
 Kular Shnong 111
 Kyajri Hiarpateng 98,99
 Kyntiew Krim 80
 Kvrda 93.

Kur 75
 Kurikhar 126
 Kynshe 31,38,91
 Kynto 93

D

Daga Singh 14,19
 David Scott 42.
 Despatch 53.
 Diengiei 12,15
 District Council 48,150
 Dorbar Seng 78
 Dukhlam (Dewkhlam) 138
 Dur (U) 66
 Durgapur 19
 Duwan Singh 25,26

Datta (Prof. P.N.) 21
 Deputy Commissioner 47,65-67
 Dewallah 20
 Disong Shala 68,69,144 173
 Doh (Tvmmen, Samla etc) 104-106
 Dufferin : Galyne (Rev.) 72,149
 Durga Puja 54
 Dustur 2,73
 Dwara Nongtyrnem 153

E

East India Company 14,
 20,40,49,56,147

Evans (Rev. C) 57

G

Gait (Sir E.) 148
 Ganga Singh 14,19-25, 34,
 37,147
 Granville Roy 72

Gandhi (Mahatma) 30
 Garo, 6,7,59
 Gideon Lyngdoh 72, 145
 Gurdon (Lt) 32,49, 15

H

Hai Singh 72
 Hat Pdia 4,34,39,169
 Hat Mavthap 94,169
 Henry (Rev.) 72
 Homiwell (Dr Lyngdoh)
 17,30,73,77,126,135
 Hynriewphew Seng 94

Hason Jun (Rev.) 124,143
 Hat Phali 4,39,169
 Hat Shala 47
 High School 57,58,66
 Hori (U) 66,67
 Horikishore 72

I

Ianglait 131
Iawbei Tymmen 2,12,73
Ikranamah 45
Inglis Company 42,65
Ijra Sohñiamtra 63
Isaiah 53,72

Iang Laloo (Rev.) 59
Iawbei Tynrai 73,76
Iertait 143
Ingmane Tyngnger 182
India-Pakistan 36
Ishamati 26,21

J

Jait 74,75
Jeebon Roy 63 (Foot Note 57)

Jingiasiatthong 173
Joab Solomon 149
Jogidhon 46,66,72
John Jones (Rev.) 72
Jumai Bah 13,65

Jasher 129
Jied Nonglwai 22

Jirkha 31,46,91
Jooermohon 144 164
Jongseng 78
John Roberts Dr (Rev.) 72
Juramon (Rev.) 59

L

Lakadong 12
Lai Lyngdoh 15
Lai Shnong 25,44
Lait-hat 56,63,69
Lama 12
Lawbah 96
'Lei Pyrthat 139
Lei Thawshnong Thaw
Sandi 138
Lister (Col) 57
Lokonshiri 7
Lushai 5
Lyngdoh Mawphlang 127
Lyngsyun (Rev) 72

Laga 58,72
Lai Sandi 3
Laitkynsew 3,11,66
Laitmawria 93
Lansuki 142
Lba Shala 4
Lei Ramew 139
Libe (Kpa) 68
Lish (A B) 56
Lokhi Kanta 68
Longsan 175
Lyngshom 3
Lyngngam 6,59,60,128

- Sawkur 15
 Sawseng 33,91
 Seng 91,97 & etc.
 Sngap (Ka) 91,96,152
 Sngi ka Rashai 139
 Shala 1,9,12 & etc. 174
 Shella Confederacy 35
 Shillong 12,17
 Shnong (U, Ka) 108
 Shongjuh 77
 Sion Singh 46
 Sita 54
 Sohbar 70
 Sohiong 12
 Sohra 5,25
 Sondhi Bisori 55
 Sorkin Singh (Rev.) 72
 Stevens (Rev. C.L.) 72
 Sunamganj 6,2032
 Suresh Ch. Das (Rev.) 7
 Swatgiri 16
 Syiem Dkhar 7,14,19,25
 Synñia Sya 142
 Syntiew Syiem 17
 Sawshnong 3,19,92,95
 Skulbah 56
 Seng Bah 98
 Sngap (U) 131
 Sngap Ka 96
 Sngi Syiem Sohra 101
 Shati (Chhatak) 20,64,167
 Shella (Hat) 47
 Ship (Col. Cheape) 21
 Shongkha 79
 Shonmanik 15,16,17
 (Chouhury) 22
 Sim Ri War 160
 Sohhyngriang 4
 Sohlap 4
 Sohrarim 17
 Sorbiria Sorkaria 176
 Sterly Phelineal (Rev.) 72
 Sting (U) 91
 Surma 20
 Susong 19
 Swett (K. & R.C.) 66
 Syiem Shillong 15
 Syndonkheih 142
 Sylhet 20,22,23,32,64,143

T

- Tamsa 171
 Thieddieng 3,10,15,16,37
 Tmarpunji 65
 Trevor 72,144 164
 Tyogkit 150
 Tynrong 3,37
 Tyrding 129
 Thawlang 12
 Timothy 69,70,71
 Tols 51
 Twah 131,180
 Tyngnger 3,37 etc., 125 & ter ter
 Tyor (behmrad) 177

U

Uhdadar 32
 Umsaitmrads 148
 Umtyngear 126
 Usoi 4

Umblai 3
 Umshing 17
 University 53

W

Wadadar 10,30,32 & etc.
 Wadadar 9 Shnong 46
 Weiñ 94
 Wenaromohon 144
 William (Rev. E.H.) 72
 Wir (U) 101
 Wirsnai 101

Wadadar 12 Shnong 38
 Warding 3,54
 Welsh Calvinistic Methodist 61
 William Williams (Rev.) 59, 72,
 140
 Wir (Doh) 105
 Vice Chancellor 53

KI KOT BA LA PYNMIH 'DA U REV. T. RODBORNE:

- 1. U KHASI** **Rs. 12 00**
Uei U Khasi ? Nangno ? Shano ?
- 2. KI KHANATANG NA RI WAR** **Rs. 12.00**
Ka History ki Dustur bad ki Riti.
- 3. U MYNSIEM BAKHUID HA LA JINGTREI** **Rs. 8 00**
15 tylli ki Jingiathuhkhana shaphang
U Mynsiem Bakhuid.
- 4. KI SERMON SYNOD BAD ASSEMBLY** (*Ha Press*)

*KIWEI KIWEI YN
SA PYNMIH SHEN.*

~~~~~

**ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**